

Hetubindutika of Bhatta Arcata with the Sub-Commentary entitled

Aloka of Durveka Misra.

Baroda : Oriental Institute 1949

(Gaekwad's Oriental Series, CXIII)

Provided by Helmut Krasser, Wien

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

srimadarcataviracita || hetubindutika || namah sarvajñaya ||

[jinanamaskarena mangalam]

yah sañjatamahakrpo vyananam tratum samagram janam,
punyajñanamayam[1]pracitya vipulam hetum vidhutasramah |
krtsnajñeyavisarppi[nirmalataraprajñoda]yadrim srito
loke harddatamopaho jinaravirmurdhna namasyami tam || 1 ||

_____notes_____

[1] punya- : prastuta-

[dharmakirtivacasam sarasatamatvakhyapanam |] varam
hidharmakirttesucarvitesv api carvanam[2]| nispidita'pi
mrdvi[ka madhuryam hi jaha]ti kim ? || 2 ||

_____notes_____

[2] carcitesvapi carvanam -- t.

[svalaghavam prakhyapya granthavivaranapratijña |]
nyayamarggatarudham jagad ekatra yanmatih |
jayet tasya kva gambhira giro 'ham jadahih kva ca ? || 3 ||

tathapi mandamatayah santi matto ['pi kecana | yanuddisya] mayapy esa
hetubindur vibhajate || 4 ||[adivakyasya prayojanaprakatanam |]
parokse -- [tt. 355b.] ty adina prakaranarambhe prayojanam aha | tac
ca[3]srottranapravrtty artham itikecit | tad ukta[m -- sarvasyaiva
hisa]strasya karmano va'pi kasyacit | yavat prayojanamnoktamtat
tat kena grhyatam || [sfsu 1.12.] iti | tad ayuktam[4]| yato 'sya
prakaranasyedam prayojanam iti [pradarsane prayo]janavisesam prati
upayatam prakaranasya niscityanupaye {p. 2.1} pravrttyasambhavat
preksavatam tadarthitaya[5]pra[karanasravanadau pravrttih] [s.
2a] syad iti tadabhidhanasyarthavatta[6]varnyate | na caitad[7]yuktam |
yatah preksavatam pravrttih prayojanarthinam
tadupaye[8]tadbhavaniscayat[9]| yatha krsiva[ladinam sasya]dy
upaye bijadava'bijadivivekena'vadhrtabijadibhavanam | anyatha hy
aniscitopayanam upeyarthanam [t. 206b.] pravrttau preksavattaiva
hiyeta | upeye tu [bhavini prama]navyaparasambhavad aniscaye 'pi
vivecitopayah pratibandhavaikalyayor asambhave `yogyam etad vivaksitam
karyam nispadayitum' iti sam[bhavanaya pravrttau] preksavat

tato na hiyeran | niscayas ca pramanad eva | na ca prayojanavakyasya
pramanyam asti, sabdanam bahirarthe pratibandhabhavat |
vivaksayam [tasya pramanye 'pi yatha]vastupravrttiniyamabhavat
na tatah prakaranasya prayojanavise(se)sam prati upayataniscayah
samasti | na hi ye yatha [s. 2b.] yam artham vivaksanti te tathaiva tam
anu[tisthanti vi]samvadanabhiprayanam
anyatha'bhidhayanyathapravrttidarsanal loka sarvatranasvasat |
prayojanavisesopanyasat prakaranasya tadupayata[visayah
samsayah ja]nyate tatas[10]tadbhavanirdharanaya[11]krsivalader
iva bijad avadhrtaye pravrttir yukteti cet; na,
prayojanavisesopayatasamsayasya tadabhidha[nat prag api] bhavat |
tatsadhakabadhakapramanabhava tasya[12]nyayaprapatvat |
anumanadivyutpattiyarthanam ca prakarananam darsanat kim
asyanuma[navyutpadanam pra]yojanam anyad va, na va kiñcid apity evam
rupas ca samsayah prak pravarttamanah kena nivaryeta | api ca kim
idam nisprayojanam, uta prayojana[vat, asmad abhima]tena va prayojanena
tadvad iti jijñāsah pravrttisambhave vyartha eva
prayojanavakyopanyasah | [s. 3a.] tasmad `yat prayojanarahitam vakyam,
tadartho va, na tat preksavata"rabhyate kartum pratipadayitum va |
tadyatha [t. 207a.] {p. 3.1} dasadadimadivakyam kakadanta[pariksa
ca | nisprayojanam cedam] prakaranam tadartho va' iti
vyapakanupalabdhyā pratyavatisthāmanasya tadasiddhatodbhavanartham
adau prayojanavakyopanyasah |[prakaranatadabhidheyayoh prayojanacinta
] tatra tadvyutpadanartham iti vakyena svayam asya prakaranasya
prayojanam aha | yathasvam abhidheyapratitir hi vakyasya prayojanam | tac
cehasti padanam avantaravakyanam ca parasparasamsargat
samasarthapratiteh | tatha hi -- anumanamatra prakarane vyutpadyata
iti tad abhidheyam | tasyaiva tacchabdena sambandhat | yady api
paroksarthapratipattau gu[nibhutam anu]manam tathapi vaktur
abhiprayanuvidhayitaya sabdavrteh tacchabdena paramrsyate |
anyatha pradhanasamsparso(so)pi katham syat? | sabdanam
sva[bhavatah] sambhaddha(ndha)yogat | paksadharmā ityadina
canumanasyaiva vyutpadanat | tasya [s. 3b.] vyutpatti[r
aviparitasvaru]papatitir asya prakaranasya prayojanam, tasmadhyatvat |
ata eva canumanavyutpattivisyam prakarana[vyaparam darsa]yitum
nica nirdisati -- tadvyutpadanartham iti | tatas ca
prakaranaprayojanayoh sadhyasadhanalaksanah[13]sambandho 'py ukto
bhavati | yady api
sabdavrttena[numanavyutpattivi]sayasya[14]prakaranavyaparasya
pradhanyam tathapi vastuvrttena vyutpatter eva pradhanata tasyas
tatsadhyatvat[15]| itarasya[16]ca tadupayatvenapradhanatvat | tasmad
anumanavyutpattir [t. 207b.] eva prayojanataya pratiyate na
prakaranavyapara iti | paroksarthapratipattih anumanasraya]tvat
ity anena tu prakaranarthasyanumanalaksanasya prayojanam aha | na hi
vakyasya svarthapratitilaksanam phalam[17]astity eta[v ataiiva
preksavan prava]rttate 'pi tu tadabhidheyarthasya purusarthopayogitve
sati | tac cehasti yatah paroksarthasya ya pratipattih -- niscayah

-- tasya anuma[nam -- trirupalingam] [s. 4a.] karane karyopacarat
| ananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum {p. 4.1} paramatanirasartham
asrayah -- karanam, anumanam asrayo yasyeti samanyena vighrya |
[tadanu ca] kasyanumanasrayatvad iti visesapeksayam -- yady api
paroksarthapratipattisabdasambhandhe stritvam gamyate tathapi
tat[18]padasamskaravelayam buddhyasamnihitvat bahirangam iti na
stripratyayanimitam yathabhutam iyam brahmani, avapanam iyam
ustriketi |

_____notes_____

[3] prayojanabhidhanam [4] srottranapravrttyarthatvam [5]
prayojanarthitaya [6] prayojanabhidhanasya [7] adivakyasya
niscayakatvasamvarnanam [8] prayojana- [9] upaya- [10] samsayat [11]
prayojanavisesopayatvasya [12] samsayasya [13] tadvyutpatti- [14]
sabdanyayena [15] prakaranavyapara- [16] prakarana- [17] prayojanam --
t. [18] stritvam

[sarvaparoksapratiter lingajatvad evanumanatvasucanam]

anena ca sarva paroksa[rtha]pratipattih pramanabhuta, anyasmat
tatpratipatty ayogat, trirupalingasrayaivety uktam bhavati [s. 4b.]
anumanasrayatvad eveti avadharanat | [tatas ca sabdadi]nam sati
pramanye 'numanata, anyatha[19]tesam api vyutpadyataprasango
nimittasya[20]samanatvat | tatha hi -- sarva paroksarthapratipattih
pra[manabhuta], na svatantra bhavati |
tasyah[21]svarthapratibandhabhavana niyamena tatsamvadayogat[22]||
avisamvadalakshanatvac ca pramanasya | anyato 'pi [asambaddhad yadi
sya]t [t. 208a.] sarvatah sarvapratiptiprasangat dharmyasambandhe 'pi
sarvatra pratitim janayet, pratyasattviprakarsabhavat | evambhutas
ca[23]trirupa[lingam evartho bhava]titi sarva paroksarthapratipattis
trirupalingajatvenumanat na bhidyata iti | esa carthah
paksadharmas tadamsena vyapto hetuh, kasya?,
paroksa[rthapratipatte]r iti [s. 5.a] prakrtena sambandhad darsitah,
paksadharmas eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca paroksarthapratipatter hetur
ity avadharanat |

_____notes_____

[19] avadharanabhava [20] paroksarthapratipattikaranatvasya [21]
svatantrapratipatteh [22] svartha- [23] pratibaddham paksasambaddham
ca

[svalaksanasyaiva vastutvam na samanyasyeti sthapanam]

arthagrahanam tu paroksarthapratipatter ity a[numa]nasyapi
svalaksanavisayam pramanayam darsayitum | arthakriyasamartho hy
arthah, svalaksanam caivamatmakam | ata eva -- vastv
adhisthanatvat pramanavyavasthayah -- [iti va]ksyati |
anyatha'numanat tatra pravrttir na syad arthakriyarthinah | {p. 5.1}
samanyasyavastutve 'pi jñanamatralaksanatvat tadarthakriyayah

tasyas ca tadu[tpadya]tvena siddhatvat | na hi jatir dahapakadav
upayujyate, svalaksanasyaiva tatropayogat[24] tatsambandhat tatra
pravrttir iti cet; na, nityasyanupakara[katvena] kenacit
sambhandhabhvat | saty api ca sambandhe katham anyapratipattav anyatra
pravrttih, atiprasangat | [s. 5b.] samavayasya
suksmatvenanavasitavivekasyavasayad bhrantya tatra pravrttir iti
cet; [t. 208b.] evam tarhi bhrantimatram evastu, kim antargaduna
samanyena? | nirbbijabhantyayogad iti cet; ta eva vyaktayas
tadekaka[ryakarinyo bhranter bijam] | varnakrtisamanakaram hi
samanyajñanam | na ca samanyam tadrupam, tat katham tad bhranter
bbijam | sadrsyanibandhana hi bhrantir isyate paraih | vyaktya eva
ca[samanaja]tiyavyavrttah samanyakarajñanasvarupas tatas ta
eva bhrantibijam, atadrupavyavrttes tasu bhavat | vastubhutasya tu
samanyasya sambhandh[asambhave]na tasu bhavayogac ca | yais[25]tu
vyaktyatmakam eva samanyam kalpitam taih svalaksanavisayam
anumanasya pramanyam abhyupagatam eva bhavati | svalaksanatmakam tu
samanyam katham anumane[26]pratibhasate,
vaisesikadarsanopagamaprasangat |

.....
.....
.....
.....[s.6a and s.
6b.].....
.....
.....
.....
.....
..... {p. 6.1} [1. hetoh samanyanirupanam] [section: 1.
hetos tritvena vyaptih katham phaliteti circa]

_____notes_____

[24] varnakrtyayogac ca [25] samkhyaih [26]
svalaksanapratibhase

[s. 7a.] hi kathitam | tatra karyasvabhavayor vidhisadhanatvan
na pratisedhe sadhye vyaparah | anupalabdhitō 'pi na
hetvantarabhavaniscayo yatah sa caturddha'vasthita
svabhava[karana]vyapakanupalabdhayo viruddha[t. 209b.]viddhis ceti[27]
tulyayogyatarupasyaikajñanasamsarginah svabhavanupalabdhir
anyopalabdhirupa abhavavyavaharahetur isyate | na [ca hetvan]taram
atyantabhavatayopagatam anukrantarupam[28], yadi hi syaddesadinisedha
evasya syat natyantabhavah | karanavyapakanupalabdhi tu siddhe
karya[karana]vyapyavyapakabhavate bhavatah | na ca hetvantare
'tyantasattayangikrte prakaro 'yam sambhavati | tat katham te
tadabhavam gamayisyatah | virodho 'py avikala[karanasya] bhavato
'nyabhavate 'bhavad avagamyata iti viruddhopalabdhir apy asambhavini |
sambhave va karananupalabdhy adinam katham atyantanisidhah? ity

asankyaha -- hetvabhasas tato 'para iti | tatah trividhdhad dhetoh
apare anye hetvabhasah yatas tatas tridhaiva sa iti | evam manyate --
iha yad[29]yatra niyamyate [tadvi]paryayena [s. 7b.] tadvipaksasya vyaptau
sa niyamah siddhyati | yatha yat sat tat ksanikam eveti sattvasya
ksanikesu niyama ucyananah sattvaviparyayena[sa]ttvena
ksanikavipaksasyaksanikasya vyaptau siddhyati | evam ihapi tritve
hetur niyamyamano hetuviparyayena hetvabhasatvena
trisamkhyaba[hyasyartha]sya vyaptau trisamkhyayam eva niyato bhavati
| tatas trividhahetuvyatiriktanam arthanam hetvabhasatam darsayati
| tena svabhavaviruddhopalabdhya [karya-sva]bhavanupalambhavyatiriktanam
arthanam hetutvabhava[t. 210a.]niscaya iti | hetutadabhasayos ca
parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayaiva virodho {p. 7.1}
[hetula]ksanapratitikala eva pratipannah |
tadatmaniyatapatribhasajñanad[30]eva tadviparitasanyataya
tadabhasatapatriteh, parasparam itaretararupabhava[nisca]yat | tatra
trividhahetuvyatiriktesv arthesu hetvabhasatvam upalabhyamanam
svaviruddham hetutvam nirakaroti | te ca hetutrayabahya artha
natyantasatta[yopa][s. 8a.]gata napi hetutvam tesu nisidhyamanam,
kevalam vyamohat hetutvam anyatra prasiddham eva tatra "ropitam
asankitam va tadviruddhopalambhad apasaryate | tat kim ucyate --
[atyantasambha]vinah kathamvirodhah iti | na ca
sahanavasthanalaksana eva virodho yena tan
nyayah[31]sarvatropavarnyeta | napi yad yatra pratisidhyate tasya
tatraiva viro[dhah prati]pattavyo yena katham asatah kenacid
virodhagatih? iti codyeta | na hi natra sitasparso 'gner iti
sadhyaadharminy eva sitasparsasyagnina virodho 'pi tu sarvatra
yatha[32]tu asyanyatra[33]pratitavirodhasyagnina sadhyadharmini
nisedhah tatha hetvabhasatvopalambhad hetutrayabahyesv arthesu
hetutvanirasah | [atyantasa]to 'pi ca laksaniko virodhah pratiyate
yatha ksanikatvenaksanikatvasya tasya vastuni kvacid apy asambhavat,
bhavena va yadvadabhasasya sarva[saktivirahala]ksanasyety alam
durmativispanditesv atyadareneti sthitam etat -- tritve hetutvam
niyamyamanam [tadviparyayasya][s. 8b.][t. 210b.] 'pi ca vyaptau satyam
tatra[34]niyatam bhavatiy abhiprayavata viparyayavyaptim
pradarsayitum idam uktam -- hetvabhasa(sa)stato 'para iti |

_____notes_____

[27] -ceti | tatra tulya- -- t. [28] ekajñanasamsargiva[stvantaram] [29]
hetutvam [30] hetu- [31] bhavato 'nybhava 'bhavalaksanah [32]
yathapratitasyaivasya -- t. [33] sitasparsasya [34] tritve

[section: 2. trividhabahyarthanam hetvabhasatvena vyaptas carca]

tatraitat syat -- ksanikavipaksa[sya sattva]viparyayena vyaptir
badhakapramanavasat avasita iha tu trisankhyabahyanam arthanam
hetvabhasatvena vyaptih katarena pramanenavasitety a[traha] --
avinabhavaniamat iti | trividhahetuvyatirikte lingayatayopagate
sankhyamane va vastuni paksadharmatasadbhave 'py

avinabhavabhava[d {p. 8.1} ity arthah] | tatha ca vaksyati -- na sa
trividhad dheto anyatrastity atraiva niyata ucyata iti |
avinabhavavaikalyam ca
hetvabhasatvenasiddhviruddhanaikantikasamanya[dharme]na vyaptam
prameyatvadau niscitam iti hetvabhasatve sadhye 'vinabhavavaikalyam
svabhavahetuh | avinabhavavaikalyam ca trividhahetuvyatiriktatvad eva
[tadanyesam] [s. 9a.] [vyapa]kanupalabdhitha siddham | tatha hi --
tadatmyatadutpattibhyam avinabhavo vyaptah, tayos
tatrayasyam[35]bhavat | tasya ca tayor eva bhavad
atatsvabhavasyatadutpattes ca [tadanayattata]ya
tadavyabharaniyamabhavat | taduktam -- karyakaranabhavad va
svabhavad[36] va niyamakat | avinabhava[37]niyamo[38] 'darsanan[39] na
darsanat[40]||

[avasyam bhava]niyamah kah [41]parasyanyatha[42] paraih[43] |
ana(artha)ntaranimite[44] va dharme[45] vasasi [t. 211a.] ragavat ||[pv i
33-34 xe "pv i 33-34"] iti | rupadina 'pi hi rasader avinabhavo na
sva[tah kintu svakara]navyabharadvaraka iti tatkarano tpattir
evavinabhavanibandhanam |
anyatha[46]tadanayattasya[47]tatprakarananayattasya[48]va
tena[vinabhavakalpa]nyam sarvasya sarvarthair avinabhavah syat,
avisesat | ekarthasamavayanimitto rupalasader avinabhava iti cet |
nanu samavayo 'py adharya[dhara]bhutanam upavarnyate | sa
cadharadheyabhavas tadatmanupakare[49]ti prasangato na sidhyatity
ekasamagryadhinataivaikarthasamavayo['vase]yah | [s. 9b.] anyo va
vastubhuta sambandho 'sambhavi
tathasambandhapariksayamvistaratahsastrakrtapratipaditam eveti
tata evavadharyam | asa _ _ na va {p. 9.1} ja(nanvasaty api
ja)nyajanakabhava, tadatmye va, tenaivavinabhavo nanyenety atra
vastusvabhavair evottaram vacyam ye evam bhavanti nasmabhih,
ke[valam vacyam drastara] iti cet; akasmikas tarhi sa vastunam
svabhava iti na kasyacin na syat | na hy ahetor ddesakaladravyaniyamo
yuktah | [tad dhi kiñcit kvacid upa]niyeta na va yasya yatra kiñcid
ayattamanayattam[50]va | anyatha
visesabhavadistasakaladravyavad anyadesadibhavah ke[na
varyeta visesabhavat | tato ya]dyenavinabhutam drsyate tasya
tenavyabharakaranam tattvacintakair abhidhanyam, [t. 211b.] na tu
padaprasarika 'valambaniya | tac cavyabharakaranam [s. 10a.]
yathoktad anyan na yujyate iti tadvikala na hetulaksanabhaja iti |
tatha caha - samyogyadisv yesv asti pratibandho na tadsah
na te hetava [ity uktam] vyabharasya sambhavat ||
[pv 4.203] iti | atra prayogah -- yasya yena saha tadatmyatadutpatti na
sto na sa tadavinabhavi, tatha prameyatvadir anityatvadina, na stas ca
kenacit tadatmyatadutpatti svabhavakaryavyatirekinam arthanam iti
vyapakanupalabdhih | svabhavanupalabdhis tu svabhavahetav
antarbhaviteti tasyah [tadatmya]laksana eva pratibandhah |
vyapakakaranupalabdhis tu

tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhasad eva vyapyakaryor
nivrttim sadhyatah | [taduktam - tasma]t
tanmatrasambaddhahsvabhavo[51] bhavam[52] eva va| nivartayet
karanamvakaryam avyabhicaratah || [pv 3.22] iti | tad evam
hetulaksanam 1 samkhyaniyamah 2 tadupadarsa[kam ca pramana]m 3
atra [s. 10b.] sloke nirdistam iti |

_____notes_____

[35] avinabhava [36] tadatmyat [37] sadhyena [38] sadhanasya [39]
vipakse [40] sapakse [41] sadhanasya [42] tadatmyatadutpattyabhava [43]
sadhye [44] mudgaradi- [45] nityatvadike [46] ekasamagripatibandhabhave
[47] sadhyanayattasya [48] sadhyakarananayattasya [49] adheyasya
ruparasader anupakare [50] pratibaddham [51] anityadikah [52] vyapyam
krtakatvadikam

[section: 3. avinabhavaniamadityasya prakarantarena vyakhyanam]]

athava `tridhaiva sah' iti sa paksadharmas triprakara eva
svabhavakaryanupalambhakhyas tadamsena vyapto nanyah | [sa]
triprakaras {p. 10.1} tadamsena vyapta eveti sambhandhah | kim
karanam? | avinabhavaniamat | avinabhavasya -- vyapteh | trividha
eva paksadharme niyamat | trividhasya ca
paksadharmasyavinabhavaniamat | tena ca
[sva]bhavakaryanupalambhatmakatrividhapaksadharmavyatirikta [t. 212a.]
na tadamsena vyapta iti | trividhas ca karyasvabhavanupalabdhirupah
paksadharmas tadamsena vyapta eveti na tasyahetutvam ity uktam bhavati
| tatas trividhahetubahyesv avi[nabhavabha]vad dhetyavyavaharam
kurvantah, trividhe ca hetav avinabhavasyavasyam bhava[bhava]d
ahetutvam acaksana[53]nirasta bhavati | [s. 11a.]

_____notes_____

[53] carvakah

[section: 4. hetvabhasalaksananabhidhanepi tatsucanam]]

tatraitat syat -- hetvabhasanam api [laksanam a]bhidhaniam tatra
sisyanam hetuvyavaharanivrttaya ity aha hetvabhasas tato 'para
iti | tatah paksadharmas tadamsena vyapta iti hetulaksanad apare
a[nye ta]llaksanavikala hetvabhasa gamyanta eveti na tallaksanam
ucyate | tatha hi -- paksadharmah ity ukte yatra paksadharmata nasti
na sa hetuh | tadamsena vyaptah iti vacane yatra
tadamsavyaptiviraho viparyayavyapter vyapakasya va tatravasyam
bhavabhavat, te heturupavikalataya hetvabhasah
asiddhaviruddhanaikantika gamyanta eva | tatha hi -- yallaksano[54]yo
'rthah sisyasya vyutpaditah tallaksanavirahite na tadvyavaharam
svayam eva pravartayisyati a[tadrupa]pariharenaiva tadrupapratipattor iti
na tatra yatnah phalavan bhavati | [s. 11b.] yat tv anyatra
hetvabhasavyutpadanam tanmandabuddhinadhikrtya | idam tu
prakaranam vipulamatin uddisya pranitam samksepatah iti vacanat

| [t. 212b.] ta eva hi samksepektam yathavad avagantum ksamah na mandamatayah, tesam vistarabhidhanam antarena yathavad arthapratipatter abhavat | ata evarthaksiptopanyasapurvakam eva hetvabhasalaksanam tatropavarnitam iti | tadatra vyakhyane hetulaksanam 1 {p. 11.1} hetusamkhyaniyamah 2 tasya ca trividhasya hetutvavadharanam 3 tadubhayakaranam[55]slistanirdesa[t 4-5] hetvabhasalaksananabhidhanakaranam 6 ceti sadarthah sloke 'tra nirdista iti | kiñcid -- idam api sadhu drsyate -- tridhaiva karyasvabhavanupalabdh[bheda]bhinnah sa hetuh | tatha, tridhaiva paksadharmanvayavyatirekarupabhedat triprakara eva trirupa eva | [s. 12a.] tadamsavyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekayor abhidhanat | nabadhitavisayatvadipurantarayogy api sa hetuh | kutah? yatah hetvabhasas tato 'pare tatah trividhat savabha[va]deh, paksadharmadirupatrayayogino va apare anye samyogyadayo 'badhitavisayatvadivyatiriktarupavanto va | kasmad? | avinabhavasya atraiva trividha eva trirupa eva ca hetau niyamad anyatra svabhavadivyatirikta(kte) rupantarasambhavini va avinabhavabhavad ity arthah | na hi svabhavadivya[ti]rikte pratibandhanibandhanasya 'vinabhavasya sambhavah tadvati va rupantarasya | tatha ca(ca) satyevavinabhave rupa[t. 213a.]ntarasya na sambhavas tatha sadlaksana ityadina vaksyati |

_____notes_____

[54] yadrupa- [55] tasyomayasya hetusamkhyaniyamasya hetutvavadharanasya karanam avinabhavaniyama ity eta

[section: 5. dinnaganusarena paksasabdasya dharmimatraparatvam]]

paksadharmah ity atra hetulaksane 'pi kriyamane yadi samudayah pakse(kso) grhyate yo 'numanavisayas tada sarvo hetur asiddhah, siddhau va 'numanavaiyarthyam ity aha pakso dharmi iti | katham punah samudayavacanah [s. 12b.] paksasabdo dharmimat্রে vartata iti cet? avayave samudayopacarat | paksakhyasya hi samudayasya dvav avayavau dharmi, dharmas ca | tad atra dharmimat্রে samudayopacarat paksasabdo vartate | tadekadesatvam[56]ca samudayopacaranimittam iti na sadhyadharmino 'nyatra tatprasangah | taduktam -- samudayasya sadhyatvat dharmamat্রে [ca] dharmini | amukhye 'py ekadesatvat sadhyatvam upacaryate || iti | ps iii 9 (cf. hb 83) _____notes_____

[56] yasya hi ya ekadesas tatra tadrupyopacarah, na hi patasyaikadeso dagdhe kambalo dagdha ity upacarah

{p.12.1}[section: 6. dinnagavyakhyane isvarasenaksepas taduddharas ca]]

tad etadacaryyamvyakhyanamisvarasenakseptam parihartum purvapaksayann aha --prayo[jane]ty adina | na rtte prayojanadistram(stam) mukhyasabdarthalanghanam | ps iii 39cd (cf. hb 84) ity asati prayojane nopacaro yuktah | tato dharmidharma ity

evastv itiparah| na prayojanabhavah | kutah? sarvas casau
vivadasrayo 'nyo dharmi yas tasya pratisedho 'rthah prayojanam
yasyopacarasya tadbhavas tasmad sarvadharmidharmapratisedharthatvad
upacarasya iti prayojanabhavad ity asiddho hetuh | ka evam sati guna
iti ced aha [s. 13a.] [t. 213b.] -- evamhi upacare sati caksusatvadi
adigrahanat `kakasya karsnyat' ityadi vyadhikaranasiddham
parihrtam hetutvena nirastam bhavati | dharmidharma iti tu
samanye[nabhi]dhanat tesam api hetuta syad[57]iti | asaty upacare
dharmigrahanad apy etat[58]sidhyati | tato 'narthaka evopacara ity aha
parah -- dharmavacanenapi na kevalam dha[rmiva]canena |
dharmyasrayasiddhau dharmina asrayanam asrayah parigrahas tasya
siddhis tasyam satyam | kim punar ddharmasya dharmyaksepanimittam iti
cet[59]? para[srayatva]t -- dharmiparatantratvat dharmasya avasyam asau
dharminam aksipati | tato dharmivacanam atiricyamanam visistam
sadhya dharminam eva pratipadayati, [na dharmimatram] | syan matam --
dharmigrahanad visisto 'tra dharmi kascid abhipreta iti gamyate, sa
tu sadhyadharmiti kuta ity aha -- pratyasatter nyayat | pratyasattis
catra dharmi[vacanasamarthyad a]bhipreteti gamyate | vyaptau[60]tu nyaye
dharmavacanenapi dharmimatraksepat[61]dharmigrahanavaiyartham | [s.
13b.] pratyasannata ca sadhyadharmina eva, tatra {p. 13.1} prathamam
he[tupa]darsanat | na pratyasatteh sadhyadharmiparigraha | kutah? |
drstantadharmino 'pi na kevalam sadhyadharminah pratyasatteh
| kadacid[62]vyaptidarsanapurvake prayoge drstantadharminy api
prathamam hetusadbhavopadarsanat | yadi na pratyasatteh
sadhya dharmisiddhih parisesyat tarhi bhavisyati | yatah
tadamsavyaptya hetubhutaya drstantadharmini dharmasya
satva(ttva)siddheh | na hi [t. 214a.] drstantam antarena hetoh
sadhyaena vyaptih pradarsayitum sakyata iti manyate | tato
dharmigrahanad vyatiricyamanat sadhyadharmina eva parigraha |
tadamsena iti ca tacchabdena dharmavacanaksipto dharmi sambhantsyata iti
tatsambhandhanartham api dharmigrahanam nasankaniyam | yatra
prayojanantaram na sambhavati sa parisesyavisayah, dharmivacanasya
tv anyad api prayojanam sambhavyate | tat kutah parisesyat
dharmivacanat sadhyadharmiparigraha? iti manyamanahsiddhantavady aha
-- siddhe tadamsavyaptyadrstantadharmini satva(ttve) punar
ddharmino [s. 14a.] vacanamdrstantadharmina eva yo dharmahsa
hetur iti niyamarthamasankyeta | tatasca caksusatvadaya eva
hetavahsyuh, na krtakatvadaya iti anistam eva syat tasmad
upacarahkartavyah iti | kim punastarkkasastre drstam kvacit
niyamarthavacanam ity ata aha -- drstam sajatiya eva ityadi |
tatra yah[63] san sajatiye[64] -- [nmu 7] ity atra "caryiye
hetulaksane `sajatiya e[va] satva(ttva)m' ity avadharanena siddhe 'pi
hetor vyatireke | kutra? | sadhyabhava yadetat asamstadyaye [nmu 7] iti
asatva(ttva)vacanam tanniyamarthamacaryena vyakhyata[m a]saty[65]eva
nastita yatha syat nanyatra na viruddha iti | tathehapi
dharmivacanam[66]tatraiva bhavaniyamartham asankyeta | kada? siddhe
'pi drstantadharmini [sa]tve(ttve) | kutah? {p. 14.1}

tadamsavyaptivacanat | kva bhavaniyamartham? [ta]traiva
drstantadharmini, [t. 214b.] sati casankasambhave | kutah? |
parisesyat sadhyadharmiparigraha | [s. 14b.] nanu
apaksadharmasyahetutvat na niyamarthasanka | tatha hi --
sadhyadharmena vyapto 'pi dharmo yadi kvacid dharminy upalabhyeta tada
tatraiva svavyapakapratitim janayet nanyatra
[pratya]sattiviprakarsabhyam yathakramam | anupalabdhas tu kvacid
dharmini katham gamakah? | tathabhave[67]va sarvatra svavyapakam
gamayet pratyasattiviprakarsabhavad e[vety ata] aha -- tasmāt
samarthyat ityadi | yad idam anantaram samarthyam samupavarnitam
asmat samarthyad arthasya sadhyadharmiparigrahalaksanasya bhavati
pratiti[r pa]tudhiyam srotnam, kintv asabdakam artham svayam
anusratam pratipattigauravam syat | tadupacaramatrat svayam
asabdakartha bhyuharhitad dharmidharma ity ane[na pa]ksadharmā iti
samanirddesat [pratipattigauravamca] parihrtambhavati |
pratipattigauravamca iti casabdenaitad aha -- ye paropadesam
akanksanti, tair ayam artho laksana[vaca]nad boddhavya iti.[s.15a.]
yathalaksanam pratiter apaksadharmo na hetur iti kutah? iyam
asanka | tatas tesam[68]laksananusrinam
niyamasankapariharartham copacarakara[nam i]ti |

_____notes_____

[57] ghatakakadidharmidharmatvat tesam [58]
vyadhikaranasiddhanirasanam [59] ced aha -- para- -- t. [60] yasya
kasyacid dharmino dharmasya hetutvam iti vyaptinyayah | sa yady
abhipretah syat tada [61] dharmimatruksepas ca dharmiparatantratvat
dharmasya [62] dvididho hi prayogah --
vyaptipurassarapaksadharmatopasamharavan,
paksadharmatopasamharapurvakavyaptivams ca | yat krtakam tad
anityam | yatha ghatah | krtakas ca sabda i..... | [63] yah san
sajatiye sapakse san vidyamanas tadatyaye sadhyasyabhava vipakse ca
dvedha'san sad asan yadi na bhavati | kintv asann eva vipakse yadi bhavati
tadaiva samyag ghetur iti bhavah [64] yahsan sajatiye 'san tadatyaya
itidignagacaryiyamsutram vyakhyatam atra [65] abhavarupa anyarupe
viruddharupe va nastita yasya sa hetur ity arthah [66] dharmidharmavaca-
-- t. [67] anupalabdhasyapi gamakatve [68] paropadesakanksinam

[section: 7. paksadharmā ity atra niyamavyavastha]]

iha vyavacchedaphalatvat sabdaprayogasyavasyam evavadharayitavyam |
sasthisamasac ca paksadharmā ity atra nanyah samasah
sambhavati | tatha ca paksasyaiva dharmā [i]ty evam avadharanat
tadamsavyaptir virudhyata iti viruddhalaksanatam udbhavayann aha --
[t. 215a.] paksasya dharmatve tvam(tam) paksamvisesanam anyato
vyavacchedakam apeksata iti tadvisesanapeksasya dharmasya anyatra
paksikrtad anyasmin sapakse ananuvrttih | tatha hi -- yah
paksena visesyate sa paksasyaiva bhavati nanya[sya] | yatha -- yo
devadattasya putrah sa tasyaiva putro na yajñadattasyapi | {p. 15.1} tato

'nyatrananuvrtteh asadharanata -- sadharanata na syat |
tadamsavyaptivirodha [i]ti yavat | sadharanatayastva(yas ca)
tadamsavyaptya pratipadanat | tato yadi paksadharmo na ta[damse]na
vyaptih, [s. 15b.] atha tadamsavyaptir na paksadharmā iti vyahatam
laksanam iti | nanu ca tadamsavyaptir nama sadhyadharmasya
vyapakasya tatra hetau sati tadadharadharmini bhava eva, vyapyasya va
hetos tatraiva vyapake sadhyadharme saty eva bhava iti
svasadyavinabhavalaksana vaksyate | na canaya 'vasyam
paksikrtad anyatra vrttir aksipyate, yato[69]laksanavyaghata
asankyeta | tatha hi -- tatraiva paksikrte saty eva sadhyadharme
hetur varttamanas tadamsavyaptim pratipadyata eva | yaiva casya
sadhyadharmini svasadyavinabhavita saiva gamakatve nibandhanam
nanyadharmini | sa ca svasadyavinabhavah
pratibandhasadhakapramananibandhanah, na sapakse kvacid bahulam va
sahabhavamatradasananibandhanah | na hi lohalekhyam vajram
parthivatvat kashtheadivat iti tadanyatra parthivatvasya [t. 215b.]
lohalekhyata 'vinabhavo 'pi tathabhavo bhavati [s. 16a.] | yadi ca
paksikrtad anyatraiva vyaptir adarsayitavyeti niyamas tada
satvam(ttvam) katham ksanikatam bhavesu pratipadayet? | yo hi
sakalapadarthavyapinim aksa(nim ksa)nikatam icchati tam prati
kasyacit [sa]paksasyaivabhavat | yad api kaiscit jvaladeh
ksanikatvam abhyupagamyate tad api na pratyaksatah,
ksanavivekasyatisuksmataya 'nupalaksanat | anyatraiva ca vyaptir
adarsaniya na sadhyadharminy apiti ko 'yam nyayah? | evam hi
kalpanikatvam hetulaksanasya[70]pratipannam syat, na
vastubalapravrttatvam, tasmāt svasadyapratibandhad hetus tena vyaptah
sidhyati | sa ca viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya sadhyadharminy api
sidhyatiti na kiñcid {p. 16.1} anyatranuvrttyapeksya | ata
evanyatroktam[71]-- [s. 16b.] yat[72]kvacid[73] drstam[74] tasya[75]
yatra[76] pratibandhahtadvidhah[77] tasya[78] tad[79] gamakamtatreti[80]
vastugatih iti |

_____notes_____

[69] vrtteh [70] anvayavyatirekatmakasya [71] viniscaye [72] lingam
[73] pradese [74] niscitam [75] lingasya [76] vahnyadau [77]
pratibandhavidah [78] vahneh [79] lingam [80] yatra drstam
tatraiva nanyatra

yad api anumeye 'tha tattulye sadbhavah-- ity[81]adi laksanam
tatrapī sadhyadharmavan[82]eva sapaksa ucyate | tatah satyeva
sadhyadharme va 'stity evam param etat | tatas ca taddharmanah
sadhyadharmino 'pi vastavam sapaksatvam na vyavarttate |
sadyatvenestayecchavyavasthitalaksanena paksatvena tasya
nirakarttum asakyatvat | tasmāt tadamsavyaptivacanena
svasadyavinabhavitvasya pratibandhanibandhanasyanyatha
tadayogad[83]abhidhananavasya[t. 216a.]m anyatra vrttir aksipteti,
katham idam asankitam? | satyam, naivedam asankaniyam, yadi sarvasya

hetoh paksirkte eva dharmini svasadhyapratibandhah pramanato
 niscetum sakyeta | [s. 17a.] yatha sattvalaksanasya svabhavahetoh
 ksanikatayam sadhyayam tadatmyam viparyaye
 badhakapramanavrttya | karya hetos tu pa[ksikrtadharmina |
 kasyacit svabhavahetoh] pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah pratibandhah
 katham parokse sadhyadharme grhyeta? | tasmāt
 tasyanyatraiva[84][prasiddhir iti tadvisesanapeksasya tatra
 apeksanat anya]trananuvrtteh asadharanata
 sambhavamatenasankita | tada hy anyatravartamanah
 sadhyaviparita[vyatireka]
 tadubhayabahirbhavayogat
 taddharminah[85]sadhyavrttivyavacchedabhyam sarvasamgrahat tatra
 samsayahetu[r bhavati | syanmatam -- kvacid asraye sattayah
 prakpravrttapurvagri]tavismrtapratibandhasadhakapramanasmtaye
 'nyatra[86]vrttir apeksaniya | [s. 17b.] etat pariharati | na ityadi |
 [nanyatrananuvrttih | kutah? {p. 17.1} ayogo 'samba'ndhah
 tadvyavacchedena visesanat paksasya | na hy anyayogavyavacchedenaiva
 visesanam bhavati | [kintu ayogavyavacchedenapi | yatra dharmini
 dha]rmasya sadbhavah samdihyate tatra 'yogavyavacchedasya
 nyayapratvat | atra ca drstantah [yathacaitro dhanurdhara iti |
 caitre hi dhanurdhara]tvam samdihyate kim asti nasti iti | tatas caitro
 dhanurddhara iti tatsadbhavapratipadika srutih [t. 216b.] [paksantaram
 adhanurdharatvam srotur asankopasthapitam] nirakarotity
 ayogavyavacchedo 'tra nyayapratvah | [s. 18a.]
 parabhimatavyavacchedaniracikirsaya "ha -- [na, anyayogavyavacchedena
 visesanat anyatrananuvrtter] asadharanateti sambandhah | atrapi
 drstanto yathapartha dhanurddhara iti | samanyasabdo 'py ayam
 dha[nurdharasabdah samarthyadina prakrstagunavrttih | iha
 parthe] hi dhanurddharatvam siddham eveti nayogasanka |
 [tadr]sam tu satisayam kim anyatrasti nastity
 anyayoga[sankayam srotuh yada partha dhanurdhara iti ucya]te tada
 'nyayogavyavacchedo nyayapratvah, pratipadyasankopasthapitayor eva
 paksayoh para[sparam virodhat ekanirdesena anyayogavyavacchedasya]
 nyayabalayatvat | tad iha pakse 'sty ayam dharmo na veti samsitau
 [paksadharmah ity ukte paksasya dharmo eva [s. 18b.] nadharmah | dharmas
 ca asritatvad visesanam tenayogo vya]vacchidyate nanyayogas
 tadamsavyaptya tasya pratipadita[tvena drstante samdehabhavat
 | tadamsah taddharma iti] | tacchabdena paksah paramrsyate na
 dharmah, dharmasya dharmasambhavat | amsas ca dharmo naikadesah,
 paksa[sabdena dharmimatravacanat | na tadamsah tasya ca
 eka]desabhad iti |

_____notes_____

[81] anumeve 'tha tattulye sadbhavo nastita'vipakse sati |
 niscita'nupalambhatmakaryakhyahetuvah trayah||

[82] sa sadhyo dharmo yasya sadhyadharminah [83] svasadhyavinabhava-

[84] karyahetoh svabhavahetos ca tasya [85] sa casau dharmi
ceti samasah | taddharmanah iti pathantaram, tatra ca so
'sadhharano dharmo yasya tasyeti vyakhyeyam | sa casau dharmi ca | tasya
| sadhyadharmina ity arthah [86] prak pravrttam ca tat grhitam
tad vismrtam ca tat pratibandhasadhakapramanam ca tasya smrtaya iti
samasah

[section: 8. vyapter vyapyavyapakobhayadharmatvam]

tasya paksadharmasya sato vyaptih -- yo vyapnoti yas ca vyapyate
[tadubhayadharmataya[87]pratiteh | yada vyapakadharmataya vivaksyate
ta]da vyapakasya gamyasya[88] tatreti [t. 217a.] sat saptamy arthapradhanam
etat nadharapradhanam, dharmanam dharmadharatva sambhavat | {p.
18.1} tenayam arthah -- yatra dharmini vyapyam asti tatra sarvvatra
bhava eva[89]vyapakasya svagato dharmo vyaptih | tata[s ca
vyapakabhavapeksaya vyapyasyaiva vyaptatapatitih] [s. 19a.] | na
tv evam avadharyate | vyapakasyaiva tatra bhava iti |
hetvabhavaprasangad[90]avyapakasyapi murttatvades tatra bhavat |
napi `tatraive'[91]ti[92]prayatnanantariyakatvader aheturapatteh[93]
sadhharanas ca hetuh syat | nityatvasya prameyesv eva bhavat | yada
tu vyapyadharmata (rmataya) vivaksa vyaptes tada vyapyasya va
gamakasya tatraiva vyapake gamye sati | yatra dharmini vyapako 'sti
tatraiva bhavo, na tadabhava 'pi vyaptir iti | atrapi vyapyasyaiva tatra
bhava ity avadharanam hetvabhavaprasakter[94]eva nasritam,
avyapyasyapi[95]tatra bhavat | napi vyapyasya tatra bhava eveti
sapaksaikadesavrtter[96]hetutvapraptih[97] sadhharanasya [ca]
hetutvam syat | prameyatvasya nityesv avasyam bhavad iti |
vyapyavyapakadharmatasamvarnanam tu vyapter ubhayatra [s. 19b.]
tulyadharmatayaikakara pratitih samyogivat ma bhud iti
pradarsanartham | tatha hi -- purvatrayogavyavacchedenavadharanam [t.
217b.] uttaratrayogavyavacchedeneti kuta ubhayatraikakarata vyapteh?
| taduktam -- linge lingibhavaty eva linginy evetarat punah| niyamasya
viparyase 'sambandho lingalingino || iti | [98]etenacaryena
samyogabalat gamakatve yo dosa uktah -- na ca kenacid amsena na
samyogihutasanah| dhumo vasarvatha[99] tena praptamdhumat
prakasanam || iti | sa iha navataratity akhyatam bhavati | tatha hi --
samyogasya ubhayatravisesat esa prasango na tu vyapteh | na hi
yadrsi {p. 19.1} vyapakadharme vyaptih tadrasy eva vyapyadharmata
iti | tatha caha - sambandho yady api
dvisthahsahabhavyangalinginoh| adharadheyavad vrttis tasya
samyogivan na tu || iti | [s. 20a.] tena vyapako vyapyo na bhavati
vyapyas ca [na] vyapaka iti | tadamsena vyapto hetuh iti vacanat na
samyogipaksokto dosah | na 'py ubhayor ggamyagamakataprasangah,
yathoktad hetulaksanad vyapakasyaiva gamyatvapatiteh, vyapyasyaiva
gamakatasampratyayaditi |

_____notes_____

[87] vyapyavyapaka- [88] bhava eveti sambandhah [89] vyapakasyeti [90]

sarvathoccheda- [91] hetau [92] avadharyate [93] vyapakasyanityatvader
aprayatnanantariyevs api vidyudadisu bhavat [94] uccheda- [95]
anityatvader vyapakasyety arthah [96] prayatnanantariyakatvad [97]
anitiesv api vidyudadisu vyapyasya prayatnanantarikatvasyabhavat
[98] karanena [99] sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah praptah | agneh
samanyadharmavad visesadharmo api tarnaparnadayo gamyah syuh |
dhumasyapi dhumatvapandutvadivisesadharmavad
dravyatvaparshivatvadayo 'pi samanyadharmah gamaka bhavayuh
samyogasyobhayatrapitulyatvat

[section: 9. vyapter anvayavyatirekarupayos sucanam]

yadi tarhi paksadharmas tadamsena vyaptah ity etad dhetulaksanam
tatah paksadharmatvam tadamsavyaptis ceti dvirupo hetuh syat,
anyatra ca trirupa uktah tat katham na vyaghatah? ity aha etena
tadamsavyaptivacanena anvayo vyatireko vauktah veditavya iti
sambandhah [t. 218a.] | anvayavyatirekarupatvad vyapter iti bhavah |
tatha hi -- ya[100]eva yenanvito[101]yan[102]nivrtau ca nivrattate
sa[103]eva tena[104]vyapta ucyata iti tadatmakatvad vyapter
vyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekabhidhanam | tato vyaptivacanena
rupadvayabhidhanat na vyaghata iti | [s. 20b.]

_____notes_____

[100] dhu (dhumah) [101] va (vahnina) [102] va (vahnim) [103] dhu
(dhumah) [104] va (vahnina)

[section: 10 vyapter pratyaksenanumanena va niscayah]

tau ca jñapakahetvadhikarat niscitau | niscayasca tayor naikenaiva
pramanena api tu yathasvam | yasya yad atmiyam pramanam
niscayakam tena | yasya ca yat niscayakam pramanam tad uttaratra
vaksyati | anvayo vyatireko va iti tulyakaksatasucanartho
'va'sabdah | tena sadharmyavaidharmyavatoh prayogayor ekenaiva
dvitiyagater vidhipratishedharupataya vyavrttibhede 'pi paramarthatas
tadatmyat nobhayopadarsanam iti sucitam bhavati | vyatireko hi
sadhyanivrtau lingasya nivrtdharmakatvam[105]svabhavabhuto dharmo
ity anvayarupata vastuto 'sya na virudhyate | paksadharmasca | kim? |
yathasvampramanena niscitah {p. 20.1} ukta iti sambandhah |
niscayaprasangena so 'py atra pratipadyate, niscitasya gamakatvam
akhyatum | [s. 21a. and 21b.]

.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....

..... [s. 22a.] iti pradarsanartho 'va'sabdah |
pratyaksena[106] ca svayamsvalaksanakaratve 'py

anantarasamanyavikalpajanant prasiddhih upacarato niscaya ucya --
pratyaksaprsthabhavo
vikalpasyanadhigatarthadhighantrtvabhavam darsayitum | tena yady api
samanyarupam lingam avasthapyate tathapi svalaksanapratitir eva
tadvyavasthanibandhanam iti pratyaksatah paksadharmasya
sadyadharmini prasiddhih ucya | etac canantaram eva vyaktikarisyate |
anumanato vasadyadharmini paksadharmasya prasiddhih niscayah |
pramanaphalabhedac[107]ca anumanatah anumanena niscayah iti aha |
atrodaharane yathakramam yathapradese [tt. 356a.] dhumasya
dhumasamanyasya pratyaksato niscayah iti |

_____notes_____

[105] na tu nirvrttimatram tuccharupam [106] nanu nirvikalpakena
pratyaksena katham samanyatmano lingasya grahanam? ity aha [107]
baudhamate na pramityatmakam pramanaphalam bhinnam kiñcid asti |
kintu bheda abhyupagamyā anumanena niscaya iti ucya | atra hy ayam
bhramo | paryayah

[section: 11. uddyotakaramatam nirasya desadyapeksakaryahetor
gamakatvoktih]

yas tu manyate -- `yah pradeso `gnisambandhi so `pratyakso yas tu
pratyakso nabhobhagarupa alokadyatma[108]dhumavat taya drsyamano
na so `gniman atah katham pradeso dhumasya pratyaksatah prasiddhih
| [s. 22b.] tasmad dhuma eva dharmi yukta | sagnir ayam dhumah
dhumatvat ity evam sadhyasadhanabhavah' iti -- tasyapi sagneh
dhumavayavyasya `pratyaksatvat, paridrsyamanasya corddhvabhagavartino
`gnina sahvrtteh, katham dhumasamanyasya sadyadharmini
pratyaksatah prasiddhih? | dhumavayavi pratyaksa iti cet; na,
avayavyatirekena [t. 219b.] tasy[h2]abhavat | lokadhyavasayatas
tasyaikatve va pradesasyapi {p. 21.1} tavatah kalpitam ekatvam na
nivaryate | pradeso eva ca loko `gnim pratipadyate, na dhume |
desakaladyapeksayaiva[109]ca karyahetur ggamakah | yad aha -
istam[110] viruddhakarye `pi desakaladyapeksanam | sabde
vakrtakatvasya pratyayabhedabhedivadinanumaneneti |

_____notes_____

[108] [a] lokatam asi nabhah [109] dhumakale eva cagnih sadhyate na
bhasmakale [110] na kevalam karyahetau

[section: 12. nirvikalpam katham samanyagrahiti
kumarilaksepassyottaram]

atra yathopavarnitam pratyaksatah [s. 23a.] paksadharmasya
sadyadharmini prasiddhiv abhiprayam apratipadyamanahkumarilah--
`katham pratyaksena(na)vikalpena samanyatmano lingasya
dhumadeh svrupagra[hana]m api tavad yujyate, dharmino va kuta eva
tatsambandhagrahanam' -- iti pratyavatasthe | tena hi
pratyaksapurvakatvac canumanader ddharmampratyanimittatvam [sbh

1.1.4.] ity etadbhasyam - katham pratyaksapurvatvam anumanadino bhavet? | yada smrtyasamarthatvan nirvikalpendriyasya dhih|| na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayos tatha| grhitih [sv pp. 87, 88] ity aksipya -- pratyaksagrahanam yat tu lingader avikalpanat | tan nestatvad vikalpasyapy artharupopakarinah|| asti hyalocanajñanamprathamamnirvikalpakam | balamukadivijñanasadrsamsuddhavastujam || tatah[t. 220a.] parampunarvastu dharmair jatyadibhir yayah| buddhyavasiyate sa'pi pratyaksatvena sammata|| [sv pp. 111, 112, 120]

{p. 22.1}[h3]iti bruvata -- `saugat[h4]anam evayam lingadharmitatsambandhagrahanalaksano doso yesam avikalpakam eva pratyaksam, nasmakam savikalpam api pratyaksam icchatam' [s. 23b.] ity uktam bhavati | tatas tadupavarnitadosapratividhanaya "ha -- sadhumamhi [tt. 356a.] ityadi | ayam atra samudayarthah -- pratyaksam hi purovasthitam auttaradharyena dhumapradesadikam vidhirupena dhumadisvalaksanam sakalajasajatiyavijatiyavyavrttam ca svasvabhavavyavasthiteh sarvasamarthamatranam parasparam asamkirnarupatvat tatsamarthyabhavi yasthasthanam[111]anukurvat pascattayavidhipratishedhavikalpadvayam janayati yena dhumapradesakhyau dharmadharminau tayos cauttaradharyam `evam etat nanyatha' iti vikalpayati | yathanubhavam abhyasapatavadipratyayantarasahakarinarvam vikalpanam udayat | tato dharmadharminoh svarupaniscayah sambandhaniscayah ca pratyaksanibandhanah sampadyate | tatha hi -- ayam eva dhumapradesayoh sambandhasya niscayo yah `atrayam' ity adhyavasayah | sa cavikalpenapi pratyaksena yathoktena prakarena sampadita eva | na cauttaradharyavasthitad vastudvayad anya [s. 24a.] eva kascid adha[radhe]yabhavalaksanah sambandhah yatah tasya [t. 220b.] pratyaksenanubhutatvat pascada(d) vikalpanam syat | vastubhutasya tasyanyatra nisedhat | tasmad ayam tad eva tathavasthitam[112]arthadvayam[113]asritya kalpanasamaropita eva | tena sambandhah sambandhiti bhedantarapratiksepapratiksepabhyam dharmadharmitaya vyavaharo loke na tu paramarthikah | samanyavyavaharo 'pi vijatiyavyavrttaneva bhavanasr(sri)tya kalpanasamaropita eva pratanyate | tesam eva bhinnanam apy anubhavadvarena vijatiyavyavrttataya prakrtyaivaikakaraparamarsapratyayahetutvat tatha caha - ekapratyavamarsarthajñanadyekarthasadhane | bhede 'pi niyatahkecit svabhavenendriyadivat || [pv 3.72] iti |

_____ notes _____

[111] puro 'vasthitarthasamarthyabhavipratyaksa- [112] auttaradharyavasthitam [113] dhumapradesalaksana-

{p. 23.1} tatah samanyavi[kalpajananadvara] [s.24b.] tatpratibhasino dhumakarasya vijatiyavyavr[ttarupasya samanyarupataya]

pratyaksenaiva grhitatvat | na hi vijatiyavyavrttir vyavrttad
 anyaiiva kacid yasyah pratyaksenagrahanam syat | tasmad
 yathaparidrstam dhumadisvalaksanam evanyato vyavr[ttatmana
 vi]kalpyata iti pratipatradhyavasayasat smrtir eva | dvididho
 vikalpah pratyaksaprsthabhavi vastutah punar nirvisaya eva |
 tato yad aha -- samanyasyananubhuta tatha -- smarttam etad abhedena
 vijñanam iti yo vadet | anumanagrahyam eva | tatra canavastha
 lingagrahino 'py anumanasya tadanyalingabalenotpatteh | tasya ca
 samanyarupataya [s. 25a.] tadanyanumanamanavisayatvat tatha
 tadanyasyapiti kasyacid ekasyapi linginah pratipattih yugasahasrair
 api na sambhavati | kim anga punar ekena purusayuskeneti | tatha
 caha - samanyamnanumanena vinayasya pratiyate |
 na ca lingavinirmuktam anumanampravarttate || asamanyasya
 lingatvamna ca kenacid isyate | na canavagatamlingamkiñcid asti
 prakasakam || tasyapi canumanena syad anyena gatihpunah|
 ity asankyaha [s. 25b.] -- sadhumamhi ityadi | evam manyate |
 yasyanumanam antarena samanyam na pratiyate bhavatu tasyayam
 dosah, {p. 24.1} asmakam tu pratyaksaprsthabhavina 'pi
 vikalpena prakrtivibhramat samanyam pratiyate | lingavikalpasya ca
 svalaksanadarsanasrayatvat [t. 221b.] paramparaya vastupratibandhad
 avisamvadakatvam, maniprabhayam iva manibhranteh | karyahetutvam
 api vikalpavabhasino dhumasamanyasya lingataya 'vasthapyamanasya
 karyadarsanasrayataya tadadhyavasayac ca | na hi dhumasvalaksanasya
 lingata 'vasthapyaitum yukta, tasyasadharanasya sapakse
 vrtyabhavat, tadamsavyaptyayogat, sadhyasadhanasamkalpe
 vastudarsanasambhava ceti | yat tuktam [s. 26a.]
 `samanyalaksanavisayam anumanam' iti tatra naivam avadharyate --
 samanyalaksanavisayam anumanam eveti | pratyaksaprsthabhavino
 vikalpasyapi tadvisayatvat tadanyasya[114]ca vikalpasya | kintu
 samanyalaksanavisayam evanumanam ity avadharyate
 svalaksanavisayatvanisedhartham iti | tatra saha dhumena vartata iti
 sadhumah | paksadharmatapatipadanartham evam uktam | vidhivikalpasya
 caitad eva bijam | tam sadhumampradesamdrstavatah
 pratyakseneti sambhandhah | kidrsam arthantaraviviktarupam
 arthantaraih sajatiyavijatiyair viviktam asankirnam rupam asyeti
 vighrahah | sarvabhavanam svasvabhavavyavasthiteh
 svabhavasankaryabhavat | anyatha sarvasya sarvatropayogad
 atiprasangah | [s. 26b.] anena pratishedhavalpasya nimittam akhyatam,
 samanyotpreksayas ca bijam | taduktam - itaretarabhedo 'ntya(sya)[115]
 bijamsamjñayadarthaka[t. 222a.] [pv 3.71] iti | tatha hi --
 arthantaravyavrttim parasparavyavrttanam api samanam utpasyato
 bhinnam esam rupam tirodhaya 'bhinnam svabhavam aropayanti
 kalpanotpadyate[116]|| as[h5]adharanatmana iti arthantaravyavrttena
 svabhavena | na tu yathakumarilo manyate -- `arthantaraviveko
 'bhavapramanagrahyo na pratyaksavaseyah' iti | na hi
 vastubalabhavina pratyaksena anyathadarsanasambhavo
 bhrantatapasangat | {p. 25.1} tenatmana[h6]drstavatah satah

pumso 'nantaram smarttamingajñanam utpadyata iti sambandhah |
smrtir eva smarttam | lingapratibhasi jñanam lingajñanam | anena
pratyaksaprsthabhavini vikalpe yatsamanyamabhati tasya
lingavyavastham aha | paramarthatah kim visayam?
yathadrstahedaparamartha[visayam] [s. 27a. and 27 b.]

.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
..... [section: 14.

darsanavidhipratishedavikalpesu pramanyapramanyavyavastha |]

_____notes_____

[114] smrtiyadeh [115] samanyasya [116] -yan vikalpa utpa- -- t.

[s. 28a.] [da]rsanavidhipratishedhavikalpanam
pramanapramanacintam arabhate. tatra tesu
darsanavidhipratishedha[t. 223a.]vikalpesu. tad adyam yad etat -- asti
hy alocanajñanam prathamam [sv pratyaksapariccheda 112ab]iti adau
vikalpapravrtter bhavam iti adyam akhyatam asadharanavisayam
svalaksanavisayam darsanam, tad eva pramanam, na
vidhipratishedhavikalpav api, tasyaiva pramanalaksanayogad itarayos
ca tadasambhavad. tatha hi -- anadhigatavisayatvam
arthakriyasadhanavisayatvam ca pramanalaksanam.[117]tad
darsanasyaivasti. tatra adyam ity apurvarthavijñanatvam akhyatam
asadharanavisayam iti arthakriyasadhanavisayatvam,
svalaksanasyaivarthakriyasadhanatvat.[section: 15.
pratedhavikalpasyapramanyasthapanam |]

_____notes_____

[117] prathamavisesanat
pratedhavikalpasya'dhyavaseyarthakriyasadhanavisayatve 'pi na
pramanyam | dvitiat tu dhidhivikalpasyanadhigatasamanyavisayatve
'pi na pramanyam

tatra pratedhavikalpasya tavat pratyaksagrhitarthavisayataya
smrtitvam pratipadayann aha -- tasmin asadharane tathabhute
arthantarair asankirna[s. 28b.]rupe darsanena
asankirnarupasamarthyabhavina drste adhigate sati. tatha hi --
vyatiriktam api bhavamsad abhavamsam icchata bhavamsah
svabhavenasankirnarupah kalpaniyah, anyatha[118]sa
evabhavamso na sidhyet. na ca {p.26.1}
svabhavenasankirnarupatayam asatyam
prthagbhutabhavamsasadbhave 'pi sa[119]yuktimati,
svahetubalayatasya sankirnarupasyakiñcitkarabhavamsasambhave
'pi tyagayogat. na[120]ca tenaiva tadvinasanam, vinasahetvayogasya

pratipadayisyamanatvat. tena sankirnarupavinasane ca varam
svahetor eva svabhavato 'sankirnarupanamudayo 'stu kim
parivranmo[t. 223b.]dakanyayopagamena? tasmāt svabhavata eva
bhavanam pararupavikalatvam abhavamsah[121], nanyah. sa ca
tathabhuto darsanena grhita eva. tasmims tathabhute [s. 29a.]
drste sa padartha yena vastuna asadharanah samanasvabhavo na
bhavati tadrupavikalasvabhavatvat tadasadharanatam tena
tenatadrupenasamanasvabhavatam etad eva vyanakti | tatah
arthantarad bhedom vailaksanyam anyarupam idam na bhavati
abhilapanti abhimukhayanti drstavailaksanye pravartamanataya
smrtir utpannapratyaksabalena | yadi tu lingabalenotpadyeta
vyavacchedavisayapi smrtir[122]na syad iti bhavah | kim visaya?
atadavyavrttavisaya. tacchabdena darsanavisayasya vastunah
paramarsah krtah. na tat atat vijatiam | atasmad vyavrttih
atadvyavrttih | sa visayo yasyah sa tatha | yathadrsta
evarthantarebhyo bhedo maya 'pi kalpyata iti pratipatra(ttra)dhyavasayac
caivam uktam | paramarthato nirvisayatvat | [s. 29b.] sa na pramanam
nabhavapramanaphalam[123]ity arthah | na hi smrtijanakatvena
pramanata yukta | kasmāt na pramanam? | yathadrstasyakaro
'bhyasapatavadipratyayantarasapekso visesas tasya grahanat | na
hi drstam ity eva vikalpena grhyate, darsanavisesat
sarvakaresu vikalpodayaprasangat, api tu kascid
evabhyaadipratyayapekso ity akaragrahanenacaste | bhavatu
yathadrsta[t. 224a.]karagrahanam[124] pramanam tu kasmāt na
bhavati parasya[125]taduktapramanalaksanaviraham darsayann aha --
prag {p. 27.1.} alocanajñanodayakale asadharanam
asankirnarupam drstva asadharanam arthantararupam na
bhavati abhilapatah vikalpayatah
pratishedhavikalpasyapurvarthadhigamabhavad
apurvarthvijñanatavirahat [s. 30a.] | apurvarthavijñanam ca
pramanam bhavatocyata iti bhavah | [section: 16. vidhivikalpasyapy
apramanyavyavysthapanam]

_____notes_____

[118] svabhavena samkiranatve [119] asamkirna(nna)rupata [120]
nakiñcitkaro 'bhavamsah tenaiva samkirnarupatavinasanat iti
ced aha [121] pararupasya kalpitatvad abhavamsah -- t. [122] api tv
anumanam sya [123] parair vastudarsanasyaiva
nastitavikalpajanakatvenabhavapramanatayoktvadittham vyakhyatam
[124] bhavatapi yatha- -- t. [125] alocanajñanad uttarasya,kumarilasya
va

yadyuktena prakarena pratishedhavikalpo na pramanam, vidhivikalpas
tarhi pramanam bhavisyati. na hi tasyapurvarthavijñanatvabhavah
sambhavati | tatpratibhasino 'nugatasya samanyakarasyasadharanarupav
alambina darsanenadhigamat tat kuto 'syapramanyam | tad uktam --
tatah parampunar vastu[sv pratyaksa 120] ityadi | tad

etatkumarilavacanam asankya vidhivikalpasyapi pramanyam anupa(m
apa)nudann aha -- arthakriyasadhanasya svalaksanasya alocanajñanena
darsanad adrstasya punas tatsadhanasya arthakriyasadhanasya
svabhavasya vikalpenapratipattehvidhivikalpo na pramanam | yady
api[126]tenanadhigatam samanyam adhigamyata iti varnyate, tathapi tad
arthakriyasadhanam na bhavati iti tad adhiganta taimirikadijñanaprakhyo
vidhivikalpo na pramanam | [s. 30b.] tatah[127] parampunar vastu
dharmair jatyadibhir yaya| adhigame 'pi kesadijñanasyeva na
pramanyam | ata evarthakriyasamarthyavirahina
samanyenendriyanam samprayogabhavat pratyaksata 'py asambhavini
| cakarena smrtitvac ceti purvoktakaranasamucayah | smrtitvam
casyottaratra pratipadayisyate | anumanavad {p.28.1} iti
vaidharmyadrstantah. yatha pratyaksenarthakriyasadhane
pradesakhye dharminy adhigate 'py anadhigatasyagner
arthakriyasadhanasyasamanyakarena[128]paroksasya
svalaksanakarena pratipattum asakyatvat pratipattih[129], naivam
vidhivikalpena samanyakarenanadhigatam arthakriyasadhanam
adhigamyate,[130]tasyalocanajñanenaivadhigamat. [s. 31a.] tasmim(smin)
smrtir evasav iti na pramanam iti | [section: 17.
arthakriyasadhanavisayajñanasyaiva pramanyasamarthanam]

_____notes_____

[126] samanyamatram va vidhivikalpena grhyate tadvisistam va
svalaksanam, gatyantarabhavat | tatra purvapakse aha yady api ity
adi [127] uttarasmin pakse aha [128] -dhanasya sama- -- t. [129]
anumaneneti sesah [130] vastunah

arthakriyasadhanavisayam eva pramanam, netarad iti kuta etat iti cet
arthakriyarthihi puruso yasmad hitahitapraptiparihararhi sarvo na
kakataliyanayena kascid eva, paksavan buddhipurvakari pramanam
apramanamva pramanad eva sarvada pravarta(rte)ya apramanat ma
kadacit, vipralambhasambhavad, ubhayam anvesate na vyasanitaya | tato 'yam
arthakriyasadhanavisayam eva pramanam braviti, tasyarthakriyasadhane
pravrtyangavat | netarat, tadviparitatvat | tatha hi -- pramanam
avisamvadakam apratarakam ucyate loke 'pi | [t. 225a.] yac
carthakriyasadhanam anadhigacchan na tatra pravartayati, kuta eva tat
prapayet tat katham avisamvadakataya preksapurvakari pramanam
acaksita? |

[section: 18. samanyasya vistarenavastutvasadhanam]

[s. 31b.] yady evam samanyam apy arthakriyasadhanam eva tatas tadvisayo
vidhivikalpah pramanam bhavisyatiti ced, aha -- na ca naiva
samanyamkañcit tatsadhyatayopagatam
abhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanam anyam va vyaktisadhyam arthakriyam
upakalpayati | kidrsam?, svalaksanapratipatteh vyaktipratipatter
alocanajñanasamjñitaya urddhvam uttarakalam
tatsamarthyotpannavikalpavijñanagrahyam iti | tacchabdena

svalaksanapratipattih sambadhyate | `tatah param punar vastu'
 ity[131]adiparair abhidhanad evam braviti darsanaprsthabhavino
 vikalpasya pratyaksapramanatam nirakartum | sarvam eva tu samanyam
 na kañcid arthakriyam upakalpayati. {p.29.1} yat tu samanyam
 anumanavikalpagrahyam, tat
 karanavyapakasambaddhalinganiscayadvarayatam sambaddhasambandhad
 anadhigatarthakriyasadhanavisayam arthakriyam upakalpayatiti
 tadvisayo vikalpah pramanam | [s. 32a.] idam tu naivam, adhigatatvad
 arthakriyasadhanasyalocanajñanene | atrodaharanam yatha--
 nilamdrstvanilam iti jñane pratibhasamanam iti sesah | na
 samanyam kañcid arthakriyam upakalpayatiti prakrtena sambandhah |
 nanu ca lingavikalpapratibhasi [t. 225b.] samanyam prakrtam tat kim
 anyad udahriyate? | sarvasya darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya
 paropagatam pratyaksapramanatam tulyanyayataya nirakartum |
 kam punar nilam iti vikalpajñane darsanaprsthabhavini
 pratibhasamanam samanyam arthakriyam nopakalpayati? | yadi
 vyaktisadhyam; tada 'nyo 'pi padartha 'nyadiyam arthakriyam
 nopakalpayatiti tasyapy anarthakriyasadhanatvad avastutvaprasangah |
 atha svasadhyam; tad asiddham, abhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanayah
 svasadhyayah karanad ity asankyaha -- tad eva hi [tt. 356b.] yat
 tadalocanajñanepalabdham [s. 32b.] nilasvalaksanam nilavyaktih
 tathavidhasadhyarthakriyakari | tathavidhasabdena samanyam
 atrabhipretam, tadsaparyayatvad asya, sadharanarupasya ca
 tadsatvat | tena tathavidhasadhyam nilasamanyasadhyam
 abhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanam arthakriyam kartum silam asya
 svalaksanasyeti tat tathoktam | evam manyate -- yatha bhinna api
 vyaktyah kayacit pratyasattya tadekaryapratiniyamalaksanaya
 tadekam abhinnam samanyam upakurvanti[132], tadaparasamanyayogam
 antarenapi, anyatha 'navasthaprasangat, tatha
 'bhinnajñanabhidhanatmikam apy arthakriyam sadhayisyanti | kim
 apramanakena pramanabadhitena ca samanyenopagatena? | [t. 226a.]
 tatha hi -- anumanadike jñane yathavidham asyaspastam rupam
 pratibhasate na tathavidham vyaktisu drsyamanas upalaksayamah |
 ekam eva hi vyaktidarsanakale spastam niladirupam vibhavayamah |
 [s. 33a.] {p.30.1} tat katham adrstakalpanaya "tmanam svayam eva
 vipralabhe mahi? | vyaktirupasamsargad ayogolakavahnivad
 avibhavanam[133]iti cet; na, sarvatra bhedabhedavyavasthaya
 abhavaprasangat | asyottarasyanyatrapi sulabhatvat | na ca samanyasya
 dve rupe stah spastam aspastam ca, yenaikena darsane
 pratibhaseta anyenanumanadijñane, padarthadvayopagamaprasangat,
 pratibhasabhedasyaiva sarvatra bhavabhedavyavasthanibandhanatvat,
 samanyasyaparasamanyaprasakter[134]nihsamanyasya casyopagamat |

_____notes_____

[131] kriyavisesanamadah [132] anupakrtasya tadadheyatvabhavat
 [133] samanyasya [134] dusanantaram aha

[section: 19. kumariloktadvyatmakabuddher nirasanam]

etenaitad api nirastam yad aha -- sarvavastusu buddhis ca
vyavrttyanugamatmika | jayate dvyatmakatvena vina sa ca na yujyate ||
[sv akrti- 5] na catranyatara bhrantirupacarena cesyate |
drdhatvat[135]sarvada buddher bhrantis tadbhrantivadinam || [sv
akrti- 7]

_____notes_____

[135] abadhyamanatvat

[s. 33b.] iti | yato yadindriyabuddhim abhipretyocyate; tadasiddham,
aspastasya nilady akarasya spastaniladyabhasayam
tatanupalaksanat, spastasyapi ca dvitiyasyanuyayinah |
tadbhave[136]ca vyaktidvayantaralam apy apnuvatah katham [t. 226b.]
tadanugamah[137]? | vyapta(vyakta) copalabhyasya satah
tatanupalaksanam kutah? | na hi tasya vyaktavyaktarupasambhava,
ekatvat | tatha caha -- vyaktav ekatra sa vyakta 'bhedat sarvatraga
yadi | jatidrsyeta sarvatra [sapi na vyaktyapeksini] || [pv 3.154-5]
iti | ekatrapi ca vyaktav upalabhyamanayam sakalatrailokyavyapi
rupam sakalasvasrayavyapi va drsyeta? | na hy ekasyah kiñcid
drstam adrstam va nama ksanikatadivad | drstayam
apy ekatraivasraye darsanavasayo na sarvatreti cet; na, vikalpena
taddarsanabhyupagamat | na hi niscayavisayikrtam caniscitam ceti
yuktam | tatah sarvagatarupadarsane sarvarthanam darsanaprasangah
| na hi [s. 34a.] taddarsane[138] {p.31.1} tatsahacarina[139]upalabhyasya
tadabhinnasvabhavasya[140]canupalambho yuktah | tatah katham
indriyabuddher dvyatmakata? | athanumanadibuddhim[141]; tasyam api
svalaksanapratibhasanat kuto dvyatmakatvam? | na hi nasu
samanyagrahinisv spasto vyaktyakara iva laksyamanah
svalaksanapratibhasah | tadbhave 'pi tasam bhavat |
akarantarenah ca svajñane [']pratibhasanat anekakarayogad
ekasya, atiprasangac[142]ca | tasman neyam bhinnarthagrahinyabhinna
samanyabuddhih pratibhati svalaksanodbhava sati | kintv
anadivitatha[t. 227a.]vikalpabhyasavasananajanita sati tatha 'vabhasate
| drdhatvam ca buddher navinasitvam, ksanikatvabhyupagamat kintv
abadhyamanatvam | na casyas tat sambhavati, lesato badhakasyoktatvat |
vistaratas tusyadvadabhangad yathavasaram ihaiva tatra tatra
vidhasyamanad badhakam avadharyam | tasmad yatha vyaktyah
samanyantaram antarena tad ekam upakurvanti tatha
'bhinnajñanabhidhane api pravartayisyantiti tad eva
nilasvalaksanam samanyasadhyatvopagatarthakriyakari || [section:
20. kumariladattasya dosasya saugatabuddyabadhakatvadarsanam] | yas[143]tu
-- [s. 34b.] samanyam nanyad istam cet tasya[144] vrter
niyamakam | visesad anyad icchanti samanyam tena tad dhruvam ||
ta hi tena vinotpanna mithya syur visayad rte |
na tv anyena[145]vina vrttih samanyasyeha dusyati ||[sv akrti- 37,

{p.32.1} iti mithyatvaprasangadosa ukto
nasautathagatasamayanayavadatabuddhin badhate | samanyabuddhinam
badhakapratyayanibandhanasya mithyatvasyopagatatvat | tatha hi -- kasmāt
sasnadimatsv eva gotvam? yasmāt tadatmakam | tadatmyam asya kasmāt
cet, svabhavaditi gamyatam ||[sv akrti- 47] iti vacanat [t. 227b.]
`vyaktisvabhavam ca samanyam | na casadharanam vyaktyudayavinasayor
dhya(yos ca) nodayavyayayogi' ity ayuktam, viruddhadharmadhyasato
bhedaprasangad iti | aha ca - tadatmyamcen matamjater
vyaktijanmanyajatata|
nase 'nasasca kenestah[146]? tadvac[147] ca'nanvayo[148] na kim? ||
vyaktijanmanyajata[149] [s. 35a.] cedagatanasrayantarāt | pragasin
na ca taddese satayasangatakatham? || vyaktinase na cen
nastagatavyaktyantaramna ca |
tarhy adhigacchan vikalpah pramanam bhavisyatity aha -- tac ca
nilasvalaksanam | tenatmana nilasadhyarthakriyakarina
svabhavena drstam eva alocanapratyayena | tato nispaditakriye
karmany avisesadhayī vikalpajñanam katham pramanam syat? |
atha[150]matam -- samanyam eva tarhy adhigacchan nilavikalpah pramanam
astu | tac ca samanyam arthakriyakari | yato nilasadhyam
evarthakriyam nilena saha sambhuya karisyati | vyaktisvabhavany eva
hi samanyanity aha -- [s. 35b.] na ca naiva tat
svalaksanagrahanottarakalabhavino nilavyaktidarsanottarakalam
bhavanasilasya | lingagrahanottarakalabhavinas tu purvoktena
prakarena vyaktisadhhyarthakriya samanyasya kalpitasya {p.33.1}
vyavasthapayitum sakyata iti bhavah | nilavikalpasya[151] visayena
nilasamanyena [t. 228a.] nilasadhyarthakriya rañjanadika kriyate |
tasya vyaktisvabhavyayoge sati kalpitarupasya tadasambhavad | na ca
nityasvabhavatamabibhranena nilavikalpasya visayena nilasadhyā
'nya va 'rthakriya kriyate | kramayaugapadyavirodhad iti manyate ||
section: 22. mimamsakasamatapramanalaksane dosadarsanam || tad
evam nilam drstva nilam iti jñane pratibhasamanam
samanyam na kañcid arthakriyam upakalpayatiti prasadhya
anarthakriyakarivisayasyapi vikalpasya pratyaksaprsthabhavinah
pramanyaprasangad ativyaptir iti tatrapurvarthavijñanam iti [s.
36a.] pramanalaksanemimamsakair visesanam upadeyam iti
darsayann aha -- tasmāt. yata evam anarthakriyasadhanavisayataya
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyam ayuktam,
tasmadasmadabhimatam pramanam avisamvadi jñanam iti
pramanalaksanam vyudasya, anadhigatarthavisayampramanam,
tatrapurvarthavijñanam pramanam ity api,etasminn apy
ahopurusikaya 'nyasmin pramanalaksane kriyamane
ativyaptipariharaya visesaniyam visesanam upadeyam. katham
visesaniyam anadhigate svalaksana iti. anena hi
visesanenumanavikalpasya ca pramanyam sidhyati,
alocanajñana- prsthabhavinas ca vikalpasya pramanyam

vyudasyata iti sarvam sustham | tad evam
vidhivikalpasyanarthakriyasadhanavisayataya 'nadhigatasamanyadhigame
'pi pramanyam nirakrtya [t. 228b.] ca sabdasamuccitam smrtitvam
pratisedhavigalpena sadharanam pramanyakaranam [s. 36b.]
darsayann aha -- adhigate tu svalaksane alocaññanena
tatsamarthyajanma svalaksanadhigamabalabhavi vikalpas tadanukari
saksad anutpatter darsanasamskaradheya(ravedha)vasac
caspastanilasvalaksanakaranukari drsyavikalpyayos
caikikaranad evam ucyate | vastutas tu {p. 34} na kiñcid asav anukaroti |
sa smrtir eva | kutah? karyatas tadvisayatvat na paramarthatah |
karyamatra svalaksane purusasya pravartanam, tadadhyavasayas ca |
yatas ca karyatah tadvisayatvat smrtir evato na pramanam
darsanabalotpanno vikalpah | tatha hi -- smrter apy
anubhutasvalaksanamsavisayaya na paramarthatas tadvisayatvam |
svalaksanasnyendriyabuddhav iva sphutarupataya smrtav
apratibhasanat | kintu yathoktat karyata eva | tac ca vidhivikalpe 'pi
samanam iti katham asau smrtir na syad iti | [section: 23. anumantasya
vidhivikalpavailaksanyena pramanyasamarthanam] tatraitat syat --
nanv anumavikalpah smrtirupo 'pi pramanam isyate | [s. 37a.]
tatha hi -- yad evanagnivyavrttam vastumatram mahanasadav
anubhutam asit, tad eva pradesavisesse dhumadarsanat smaryate. tadvad
vidhivikalpo 'pi pramanam bhavisyatity ata aha -- anadhigatasya
vastuno rupasya anadhigater iti | evam manyate -- yat mahanasadav
anagnivyavrttam vastumatram praganubhutam na tat
taddesadisambandhitayaivanumanavikalpena [t. 229a.] smaryate kintu yatra
pradese pragananubhutam tatsambandhitaya | tatah
sÄ•dhyadharmidá¹>á¹£á¹-Ä•ntadharmigrÄ•hidarÄ•anadvayÄ•nadhigatasyÄ•nagnivyÄ•vá¹
ttasya vasturupasyayogavyavacchedenadhigamad yuktam asya pramanyam |
na tu darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya, tadviparitatvad iti | [s.
37b.]

_____notes_____

[145]samanyena [146] hetuna [147] vyaktir iva [148] ananuvrttih [149]
jatih [150] sankhyamatam akuttayann aha [151] `na ca' ity anena
sambandhah

[section: 24. pramanavyavasthayah vastvadhistanatvam,
svalaksanasyaiva ca vastutvam]]

yadi namanadhigatam vasturupam nadhigacchati, pramanam tu kasman
na bhavatiti ced aha -- vastvadhistanatvat ityadi |
vastvadhistanatvam ca pramanavyavasthayah
pramanavyaparavisayam[152]abhipretyocyate nalambhanalaksanam[153],
anyatha 'numantasya parikalpitasamanyalambhanataya
vastvadhistanatvabhavad avyapini pramanavyavastha syad | yadi
vastvadhistanatva pramanavyavastha katham {p. 35.1}
viprakrstavisayaya[154]anupalabdheh pramanyam iti cet; tatrap
pradhanadivikalpasyaiva[155]bhavanupadanataya sadhyatvat tasya api

vastvadhishthanata 'sty evety adosah | atha vatvadhishthanaiiva
pramanavyvasthe 'ti kuta etad? ity aha -- arthakriyayam
sukhaduhkhalaksanayam yad [s. 38a.] yogyam saktam
tadvisayatvat tadarthinam arthakriyarthinam pravrtteh
praptiyagalaksanayah | yadi namarthakriyayogye tadarthinam
pravrttis tathapi katham vastvadhishthana pramanavyavastha?,
arthakriyayogyadhishthana hi tatha sati syat iti cet; aha --
arthakriyayam yad yogyam tallaksanam eva hi vastu | tato
'rthakriyayogyadhishthanatvena vastvadhishthanatvam katham na
syat iti bhavah | [t. 229b.] idam ca vastvasrayena
pramanavyavasthapratipadanam anadhigate svalaksana ity ukte kadacit
paro bruyat -- vastumatranibandhana hi pramanavyavastha na
svalaksanasrayaiva | tato yady apy anadhigatam svalaksanam
nadhigacchati tathapy anadhigatavasturupam adhigacchato vikalpasya
pramanyam bhavisyatiti tadasiddhatodbhavanartham uktam --
anadhigatavasturupety adi | [s. 38b.] tadasiddhatodbhavane
canadhigatavasturupadhigantur eva pramanyam netarasyeti kutah? iti
paryanuyoge arthakriyayogyety adi uktam | tatha ca vastuvisayam api
pramanyam bruvata svalaksanavisayam evoktam bhavati,
tasyaivarthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat, samanyasya ca
tadviparitatvat iti manyate | punar apy anubhavottarakalabhavino
nilavikalpasya pramanyam apanetum upacayahetum aha -- tato 'pi yathoktad
vikalpad na kevalam nilasvalaksananubhavad vastuny eva svalaksana
eva tadadhyavasayena svalaksanadhyavasayena anyatha tatra
pravrttyayogat purusasya pravrtteh adhigate svalaksane
tatsamarthyajanma vikalpo na pramanam iti sambandhah | purvam
anadhigatavasturupanadhigater apramanyam uktam | adhuna tv
adhigatasyaivadhigamad iti [s. 39a.] {p. 36.1}
vidhipratishedharupatayopapattyor[156]bhedah | yad va karyatas tad
visayatvat iti yad uktam tad evopacayahetuvyajena sphutikrtam |

_____notes_____

[152] pravartakatva- [153] grahya- [154] nasti pradhanam,
upalabdihlaksanapraptasyanupalabdheh [155] pradhanavikalpo
vastukarano na bhavati, tadabhava 'pi bhavat,
kharavisanadivikalpavat [156] yuktyoh

[section: 25. vikalpasya darsanat prthak pramanyabhavah]

[t. 230a.] yadi nama tadadhyavasayena vastuny eva purusasya pravrttis
tathapy anadhigatasamanyagrahino 'sya darsanat prthak pramanyam
kim iti nesya? iti cet; aha -- pravrttau svalaksana eva satyam
pratyaksena alocanajñanakhyena abhinnaayogaksematvat | yogah
apraptasya visayasya paricchedalaksana praptih, ksemah
tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanam paripalanam | abhinna
yogaksemavastheti sa tathoktah | tatra vikalpasya
nirvikalpapratyaksenabhinno yogah svalaksanadhyavasayatah |
abhinnah ksema alocanavijñanad iva vikalpad api svalaksana eva

pravrtteh | ayam asyabhiprayah -- yadi vikalpo nirvikalpacetasah
prameyantaravisayas tada tatraiva purusam pravartaya tu tatsadhyam
arthakriyam adhigantum | naiva va pravartayet, tadvisayatvabhimatasya
samanyasyabhinnajñanalaksanaya evarthakriyaya upagamad [s. 39b.]
vikalpodayad eva ca tatsiddheh | na hi nilanubhavat
prameyantaravisayah pitadipratyayah purusam nilavastuni
pravartayanti, sadhitharthakriya va kvacid apiti | tasmad
alocanajñanan naivayam prameyantaravisayah | visesena yair
evam vyakhyayate - nirvikalpakabodhena[157] dvyatmakasyapi vastunah|
prahanam [sv p. 118] iti[158] tato niladarsanasyaiva nirvikalpasya
pramanyam yuktam, na tadabhinnopayogasya [t. 230b.] smrtter iva
vikalpasyapi darsanat prthag[159]eva | anyatha nisphalam
pramanantarakalpanam kurvatah smrticchadvesaprayatnadi
pramanam anusajyata iti pramananam iyatta visiryeteti |

_____ notes _____

[157] atra `na' karasyopari pratav eva `3' iti likhitam vartate [158]
visesena tesam mate naivayam prameyantaravisaya iti
sambedhah [159] pramanyam yuktam

{p.37.1}[section: 26. dharavahikajñanesu yogitaditarapeksaya
pramanyapramanye]

yadaikasminn eva niladivastuni [s. 40a.] dharavahinindriyajñanany
utpadyante tada purvenabhinnayogaksematvad uttaresam
indriyajñananam apramanyaprasangah | na caivam, ato 'nekanta iti
pramanasamplavavadi darsayann aha -- purvapratyaksaksanena
ityadi | etat pariharati -- na, uttaresam pramanyaprasangah |
kutah? | nanayogaksematvat[160] | tatha hi -- pratiksanam
visayaparcchedalaksano yogah, tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanas
ca ksemah paripalanarupo bhidyate | tato vipakse vrttyabhavat na
hetur anaikantikah | kada nanayogaksematvam? |
ksanavisesasadhyañchayam | yada ksanavisesasadhya
'rthe hitahitalaksane vañcha praptipariharec cha yoginam
paropakaram uddisya bhavati kasyacit[161]kathañcit kvacid upayogat
tada[162] yatha darsanamargge[163]duhkhe[164]dharmajñanaksantir
dama(r dasa)nam[165]anusayanam vasanam[166]nirodhayati,
tadviruddhasayotpadanat | duhkhe
dharmajñanam[167]klesaviviktatalaksanam nirvanapraptim
utpadayati, [s. 40b.] anusayaviruddhasayadardhyotpadanat | tata
esam[168]grahakani paracittajñanani[169]prthag eva pramanani
| [t. 231a.] parahitadhanadiksavatam ca
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokavabhasitantaratmanam bhagavatam
kascid evarthaksanah kasyacid eva
pararthasyanugrahako[170]vibandhako veti sarvabhavan pratiksanam
viksamananam adhyaksa cetasm tadvisayaksananam
bhinnarthakriyasupayogato nanayogaksematvat | tad yadi
pratiksanam[171]ksanavivekadarsino 'dhikrtyocyate tada

bhinnopayogitaya prthak pramanyat nanekantah | atha
 sarvapadarthesv ekatva 'dhyavasayinah samvyavaharika
 purusanabhipretyocyate tada sakalam eva [s. 41a.] {p. 38.1} nilasantanam
 ekam artham sthirarupam tadsadhyam carthakriyam ekatmikam
 adhyavasyantiti pramanyam apy uttaresam anistam eveti kuto
 'nekantah? iti darsayann aha -- sadharane hi iti |
 tatsantanavarttinam sarvaksananam ekatvenadhyavasitanam
 vyavahartbhir yat sadharanam pratiksanam anyanyakaranataya
 vibhinnam api paramarthato viparyasad ekataya 'bhivivistam
 rañjanadikam niladikakaryam tatra na tesam uttaresam
 jñanaksananam samarthyasyarthaprapanasakterbhedah |
 purvapratyaksaksananavisaya eva tebhyo 'pi pravrtter adyasyaiva
 tatra[172]pramanyam | tatha hi -- arthakriyarthinam
 tatsadhanaprapanasamarthe jñane pramanavyavaharam [t. 231b.]
 kurvatam aviklavadhiyam arthakriyasadhanabhedad eva
 pramanyabhedavyavaharo jñanesu yuktah [s. 41b.] anyatha
 smrtyader api pramanyaprasangah katham apakriyeta?, adriyeta va
 nisphala pramanavyavastha preksavata iti? | kesam iva
 sadharene karye na samarthyabhedah? ity aha[173]aparapare ca te
 dhumas ca taih pramitas ca te sannikrstagnayas ca tesv iva
 tadvisayanam iva anumanjñananam agnimatrasadhye 'rthe
 sandhuksanadike vañchite
 tadarthakriyasadhanaprapanavyaktibhedabhavat tatha pramanyabhedo
 na yukto vidusam tatha 'trapi | yada tu pañcatapas taptukamo bhavati
 tada 'paraparadhumapramitasannikrstagnivisayanam apy
 anumananam samarthyabhedat pramanyam anivaritam eva |

_____ notes _____

[160] yogijñanani ksanavivarttalaksakaniti krtva na
 ekyogaksemani, vivaksitadavadattadeh prathamah ksano
 dharmayogyah dvitiyas tu managayogyah trtiyas tu yogya iti jñayate
 yogina | tatas ca ksanah bhinnah arthakriya ca bhinna [161]
 jñanaksanasya [162] yogini [163] bauddhamate [164] avajñakarini
 mlecchadau samsariskandhe [165] [dharmajñā] nena ksantih |
 samarthena yat sahyata ity arthah [166] klesajananasaktim [167]
 vairagyajñanam [168] dharmajñanaksantyadicittanam [169] yoginah
 satkani [170] kañcit paracittaksanam drstva bhagavan
 tasyaivanugrahaya pravartate | kañcit tu drstva audasinyam
 alambate | kañcit tv avabodhya nigrahaya [171] pratyaksanam -- t. [172]
 karye [173] ity aha -- aparaparadhuma iti | aparapare ca -- t.

[section: 27. vikalpapramanyanirasasya phalitarthah]

tad evam `yatha nilam drstva nilam iti jñana(m)' ity
 udaharane nilavikalpasya pramanyam nirakrtya prakrte yojyann
 aha -- etena nilasvalaksanadarsanottarakalabhavino nilavikalpasya
 pramanyanirakarena | tan nestatvad vikalpasyapy
 artharupopakarinah| [sv p. 111] iti bruvatakumarilena prade[s.

42a.]sadidarsanottarakalabhavino {p. 39.1} dharmivikalpasya, tatha sambandhapratipattikale 'gnisvalaksanadarsanasamarthyabhavino 'gnisamanyavisayasya sadhyadharmavikalpasya, dhumalocanajñanaprsthabhavino dhumasamanyavabhasino lingavikalpasya, adigrahanad dharma[t. 232a.]dharmisambandhavikalpasya ca pramanaprsthabhavino dharmyadisvarupamatravisayalocanakhyapratyaksapurvakasya na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayos tatha grhitih [sv p. 88] ity aksepabhayad yad abhyupagatam pramanyam tat pratyuktam pratyakhyatam | purvakam eva svalaksanavisayam darsanam yat parenalocanajñanam iti vyavahrtam tat pramanam na tu tadbalabhavi vikalpo yathoktena nyayeneti sthitam etat -- paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini pratyaksato 'numanato vaprasiddhih niscaya iti | tad evam pratyaksatah paksadharmaniscayam bruvata prasangena darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyanirakaranat | pratyaksamkalpanapodham [pv 2.123] iti pratipaditam |

[section: 28. anumanapradhanyajñapanam]

yady evam kasmad anumanavyutpadanartham idamarabhyate [s. 42b.] ity uktam na samanyena `samyagjñanavyutpadanartham' iti? | sankhyadivipratipattir apy atra tadvisaya nirastaiva | paroksarthapratipatter anumana[m evasra]yah | kasmad? yatah paksadharma eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca hetuh karanam tasyah, nanya ity abhidhanat paroksarthavisayam sarvam pramanam anumane 'ntarbhavitam iti sanksepatah sankhyavipratipattih samyagjñanavisaya nirasta | tatha, vyapakamsasya[174]gamyatvapratiteh tadamsavyaptivacanena samanyavisayam anumanam na svalaksanavisayam ity akhyatam [t. 232b.] tasyasadharanatvat, asadharanasya ca vyapatkavyogat, vikalpavisayatvac ca | tatra tadadyamasadharanavisayam ity acaksanena svalaksanavisayam eva pratyaksam uktam | {p. 40.1} darsanam eva pramanam [h8]ity akhyanat pramanam eva phalam iti sucitam, [s. 43a.] tasyarthapratitirupatvat | tatha, tasya dvidha prayoga iti vaksyamanatvat pararthanumanam kathayisyate, tasya trirupalingakhyanarupatvat | sanksepatah canumanavyutpadanam apy abhimatam | tac ca sarvatrasty[175]eveti kasmad anumanavyutpadanartham ity uktam[176]? | satyam, pradhanyat tu tadgrahanam | tatha hi -- pradhanapuruserthopayoginas tattvasya caturaryasatyalaksanasyanumanata[177]eva niscayat tasya pradhanyam | tatha pratyakse 'pi visaye vivadasambhave, nanumanad anyan nirnayanibandhanam ity ato 'py asya pradhanyam | pravartakatvac ca pradhanyam asya | tatha hi -- yadanubhutatphalam sukhaduhkhasadhanam, anubhuyamanaphalam va drsyamanam na tatpravrttavisayo nispannatvat phalasya | tasmad yadanagataphalam sukhaduhkhasadhanam pratyaksam api tatrapy anumanam eva pravartakam | na hi tasyanagate sukhaduhkhe prati yogyatam pratyaksam nirddharayati, phalasya [s.43b.] paroksatvat | taduktam -- na hy apratyakse karye

karanabhavagatih iti | tasmāt purvanubhūtasukhadukhasadhana[t.
233a.]sadharmyat pratyaksavisayasyapi vastuno
'nagataphalayogyataniscayah na pratyaksatah | tatha ca --
tad[178]yathadrstasadharmyat[179] tathaprasadhitam[180]
nanumeyatam atipatati iti | katham tarhi dvayor api pravartakatvam? -- na
hyabhyam arthamparicchidya pravartamano 'rthakriyayamvisamvadyata
ity uktam | sukhadukhasadhanasya[181]jalanaladeh svarupasya
pratyaksatah prasiddheh, phalam anagatam prati yogyataya anumanata
ity ubhayor api pravartakatvam | samyagjñānapurvakatvam ca
hitahitapraptipariharayor uktam na tv anagataphalam prati yogyatayah
pratyaksato 'niscayat | [s. 44a.] na hy arvagdarsinam
bhaviphalayogyatayas tato niscayah, tatah pradhanyad
anumanagrahanam ity alam ativistareneti |

_____notes_____

[174] agni- [175] pratyaksadau [176] `sanksepenaiva
pratyaksavyutpadanam na vistaratah' ity asankyaha [177]
dukhka-samudaya-marga-nirodhah [178] vastu [179] anyatra [180]
sukhadukhahetutaya [181] uttaram

{p. 41.1}[section: 29. svabhavahetav anvayaniscayah
svapramanayattah]

tatra svabhavakaryanupalambhanam paksadharmaniscayas
tulyopayasadhyataya 'bhedenaiivoktah anvayavyatirekaniscayasya tu
bhinnopayasadhyataya bhedenaiiva nirddesah karya iti svabhavahetau
tavād anvayaniscayam svapramananibandhanam darsayann aha --
anvayaniscayo 'pi na kevalam paksadharmaniscaya uktah kintv
anvayanisayo 'pi svabhavahetau ucyata iti sesah | sadhanadharmasya yad
bhavamatram sattamatram mudgaradinimittantaranapeksam tasya
anubandho anugamanam vyaptih tasya siddhih ya sa svabhavahetav
anvayaniscayah | kasya [t. 233b.]
sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandhasiddhih? | sadhyadharmasya [s. 44b.]
sadhyas casau asiddhatvat dharmadharmisamudayaikadesatvat dharmas ceti
tathoktah | yatra yatra sadhanadharmasya bhavah tatra tatra
sadhyadharmasyapi nimittantaranapekso bhava ity etasyarthasya siddhih
svabhavahetav anvayaniscayah | katham punah sadhyadharmah
sadhanadharmabhavamatram anubadhnati |? tadbhavataya sa sadhanadharmo
bhavah -- svabhavo yasya tasya bhavataya tadbhavataya | yo hi
sadhanadharmah sadhyadharmasya svabhavah sa[182]katham
tam[183]nanubadhnīyat, nirupatvaprasangat? |

_____notes_____

[182] sadhyadharmah [183] sadhanadharmam

[section: 30. svabhavahetavaikyepi sadhyasadhanabhavavyavastha]

nanu tatsvabhavatve bhedabhavat katham sadhyasadhanabhavah? ity aha
-- vastutah paramarthatah | sadhyasadhanasamkalpakale[184]tu

paramparaya tat tadvyavrttapadarthanibandhanayam kalpanabuddhau [s. 45a.] bhedenā pratibhasanā sadhyasadhanabhavo na vihanyate | na hy asau[185]paramarthikam sadhyasadhanadharmayor ddharminas ca krtakatvadau bhedaṁ avalambhate[186], sambandhabhavana sadhyasadhanabhavayogāt | ekarthasamavayāh krtakatvanityatvadeḥ sambandhaḥ iti cet; na, tasyāpi tato[187]'rthantarātve `āyam anayor asmīn arthe samavayāh' iti {p. 42.1} sambandhabhavasāya tadavasthātvat, sambandhantarakalpanayam canavasthaprasaṅgāt | samavayād vrttikalpanayam ca krtakatvādāyo nityābhīmatesv apy atmadisu varṣeraṇ | ya eva hi krtakatvadeḥ sabde samavayō [t. 234a.] yadbalaṭ tatraiva tad vartate sa eva nityābhīmatesv āpi, tasyāikatvenopagātātvat ity atmadāu vrttiḥ krtakatvadeḥ kena nivāryeta? | atha `ya evābhūtvā bhavanādharma bhūtvā cābhavanādharma 'sthīrarūpō bhavaḥ tatraiva krtakatvādāyo dharmā vartante' iti vyavasthāpyate | saiva tarhy ābhūtvā bhavanāsvābhavata bhūtasāya casthīrasvābhavata tadviparitarūpasamaropavyavacchedavisayayāyah kalpanabuddher nibandhanam kim nesyate? | [s. 45b.] tayaiva[188]paramarthabhedavator ddharmayor sadhyadharmīni vrtteḥ kim antaralagadūna krtakatvadīna vyatīrekavata[189]upagatena? | tathā hi -- na sātmatreṇa krtakatvādāyo dharmāḥ sadhyadharmāpratīpattīnibandhanam, tesam sādā sannīhitatvenanavaratam taddharmāpratītiprasaṅgāt, kintu vīkalpāpratībhasīna eva | sa ca vīkalpāḥ svāpratībhasīnam[190]evakaram bahīrūpatāya 'dhyavasītam anusāraṇ krtakanīyādirūpatam vastunāḥ pratīpadyate, paramarthato 'samspāse 'pī tad rūpasāya[191], paramparāya tadupadānatvat | vyatīrīktas tu dharmas tadutpattīnīmīttamatratāya[192]parīkalpyante, tad varam yad[193]eva tatkalpanānibandhanam[194]tad eva tathāvidhāvīkalpāprasāvānīmīttam astu, tasyāvāsyaṁ[195]ābhyupagāmanīyatvat, tadābhyupagame ca carītarthā vyatīrekāvānto dharmā ity ālam tatkalpanāya | avāsyaṁ ca vyatīrīkta 'nīyatādvareṇāpi vastūna evānavasthāyīnam atmanam pratīpadyate(nte), [s. 46a.] [t. 234b.] tādānurūparthakr(krī)ya[h9]arthīyā[196]pravrtteḥ, anyathā[197]vyatīrīkta 'nīyatāya nīyatvat[198]tadavagamarthātvenāyam anīyasādhyarthakrīyārthī[199]nīyāṁ sabdādikam asānkāmanāḥ kim anīyatāvicāram pratī āhīstah[200]?[201] | {p. 43.1} vyatīrīktāya canīyatāya avagatāya tatraiva pravartatam, kim itī nīyē sabdātmani? | tadvā(ddvā)reṇa[202]pratīpatteḥ itī cet; tat kim anēna vyavādhīna? | varam avyavāhītasāyaiva pratīpattīr astu, tenāivarthāt vad itī | tādetaḍ atīpracarccyāmanam[203]atīgāhanam sampadyata ity āstam tavat | ye 'pījāminīyamānyante -- `yesam atyāntavyatīrekāvānto dharmāḥ tesam evāyamnāyīkādinam doṣāḥ, āsmakam tu kathāñcīd bhedaḥbhedaḥvatam dharmānam tatsvābhavātāya nāisā doṣāḥ' itī; tesam āpi vastūtaḥ sadhanādharmarūpatopagame sadhyādharmāsāya, kathāñcīd bhedaḥābhyupagame na kīñcīt [s. 46b.] phalam utpāsyaṁ, sadhyasadhanabhavasāya kalpītabhedādvareṇāpy upāpatteḥ | na cāikatmīyē kathāñcīd āpi bhedo yuktaḥ, ekasmat svābhavad ābhedaṭ |

tato 'pi tayoh kathañcid bhedabhedau sta eveti cet; na,
anavasthaprasangat | tatha hi -- dharmayos tadekasvabhavad[204]api
bhedavatos tena svabhavena kathañcid abhedanimittam abhinno 'parah
svabhavo 'bhyupagantavyah, tatha tena 'py aparah ity anantaiva [t.
235a.] bhinnabhinnasvabhavaparampara syat | na ca kalpanabuddhav
anantobhayarupasvabhavaparampara pratibhasata iti kim iti tatkalpanaya
'tmanam vipralabhante bhavantah? | kathañcit ca bhedopagamat katham
bhedapaksabhavinam dosanam anavasarah? | yam catmanam
purodhaya `imau dharmau, ayam dharmi' iti vyavasthapyate[h10]yadi tena
bhedas tada bheda eveti kuto 'nekantavadah? | athabhedah; tada `ayam
sadhanadharmah, ayam sadhyadharmah, dharmi cayam' iti katham
paramarthikam tr(tri)tayam sidhyet? | [s. 47a.] tasmāt
tattatpararupavyavrttisamasrayayam kalpanabuddhau bhedavatam iva
dharmadharminam pratibhasanat sadhyasadhanabhavah |
tanmatranubandhas tu vastutah tattatsvabhavatayaiva yuktah iti
manyamanena vastutas tadbhavataya ity uktam |

_____notes_____ [184] -dhanavikalpa- -- t. [185]
sadhyasadhanabhavah [186] srayate [187] krtakatvanityatvabhyam [188]
[a] bhutva bhavanadisvabhavataya [189] bhinnena [190] paricchedyavastuny
avidyamanam [191] vastu- [192] vikalpotpattinimittamatrataya [193] abhutva
bhavanadikam | [194] tesam krtakatvadinam pratiniyate sabdadau
vrttikalpanaya nibandhanam [195] abhutva bhavanadikasya [196]
anityasvabhavanuruparthakriyarthitaya [197]
svabhavabhutadharmanabhyupgame [198] sabdadeh [199]
nityasabdadyavagamartthitve[na] [200] ahita astha yena | krtayatna ity
arthah [201] kim anityatavyaparam prati ahitam karoti? -- t. [202]
anityatadvarena [203] prapañcyama- -- t. [204] na kevalam dharminah

{p. 44.1}[section: 31. badhakapramanad eva svabhavahetau
sadhyasadhanatadatmyam]

ka punar asau vastutas tadbhavata yaya hetubhutaya sadhyadharmasya
sadhanadharmabhavamatanubandhah sidhyati? ity aha -- sa vastutas
tadbhavata sadhyasya viparyayo vipaksah tatra, hetoh yad
badhakapramanam tadviparitadharmapratyavasthapakam[205],
yena[206]badhyamano hetus tatra na pravartate, viruddhayor ekatra
sahabhavasambhavat, tasya ya vrttih pravrttih
badhakapramanavrttih tatsadhyatvac ca vastutas tadbhavatayah sa
badhakapramanavrttir ukta | tasyam hi satyam [t. 235b.]
vipaksat nivrtto hetuh sadhyadharmavaty eva dharmini vartata iti
sadhyadharmasyanarthantarasya sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | tayaca
vastutas tadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatanubandhah sadhyadharmasya
sidhyatiti [s. 47b.] anvayaniscayah `yatra yatra sadhanadharmas tatra
sadhyadharmah' ity evam rupo jayate | atrodaharanam yatha-- yat
sat tat ksanikam eva | avadharena vyaptim aha |
sadhanadharmabhavamatanubandhanasya caitadrupam akhyatam,
nimittantaram antarena sat ity eva krtva ksanikam ity upadarsanat |

sa ca vastutas tadbhavataya sidhyatiti tatsiddhyupayam
badhakapramanavrttim darsayati -- aksanikatve ksanikaviparyaye
sati arthakriyavirodhat arthasya -- karyasya kriya -- nispattis tasya
virodhat tallaksanam sa 'rthakriya laksanam yasya vastutvasya
arthakriyasamarthyatmanah, tat tathoktam | arthakriya hi
tatsamarthyarupam vastutvam laksyate | tad evam vidham vastutvam
hiyate nivartate, tadviparyayarupasyasattvasya "karsanat | etac ca
badhakam pramanam vyapanupalabdhirupam uttaratrasarapraptam
svayam eva vaksyati | tadanaya badhakapramanavrttaya sadhyadharmasya
[s. 48a.] vastutah sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | taya ca vastutas
tadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandha iti |

_____notes_____

[205] satva(ttva)khyahetuviparitasatva(ttva)- [206] yena sadhya- -- t.

{p. 45.1}[section: 32. karyahetav anvayaniscayanirupanam]

evam svabhavahetau [t. 236a] viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya
tadatmyasiddhito 'nvayaniscayam pratipadya karyahetau pratipadayann
aha -- karyahetau anvayaniscayah iti prakrtam | kah punar asau
karyakaranayor bhavah? | karyatvamkaranatvamca | tasya ya
siddhih pratitih sa karyahetav anvayaniscayah | yatha ca
karyakaranabhavasiddhir bhavati tathopadarsayann aha -- yatha ityadi |
yathasabda upadarsanarthah[207]|| idam dhumadikam asya agneh
upalambhe sati upalabhyata iti sambandhah | anena
karyakaranabhavasiddhau pratyaksavyaparam aha | na ca kevalam
pratyaksam karyakaranabhavam asandigdham sadhayati, kintu
prakpravrttanupalambhasahayam iti [s. 48b.] darsayitum aha --
upalabdhilaksanapraptam anupalabdham iti | yadi tad dhumadikam
upalabdhilaksanapraptam satsv anyai(nye)supalambhapratyayesu
drsyatmakam sat nopalabdham bhavati agnyadisamagrisannidhanat
prak tadatmyadi(tadagnyadi)samagryam upalabhyamanayam
upalabhyamanam tatkaryam sidhyati | na tupalambhapratyayantarvaikalyad
anupajatopalabdhivyogyarupam sat, taddesasannihitam apy
anupalabdhilaksanapraptatayagnyadisamagri sannidhanat
praganupalabdham iti | upalabdhilaksanapraptasya
canupalambhenagnyadisamagri sannidhanat praganyata agamanam,
taddesakalasannihitat katakutya[t. 236b.]der utpattih, taddese
ca 'sannidhanam iti, tritayam apakriyate | etavadbhis ca prakarair
atatkaryata bhavanti bhavet | tato 'nupalambhena
'tatkaryatasankanirasad tadbhave bhavagrahipratyaksanibandhanah
karyakaranabhavo 'sandigdham [s. 49a.] sidhyati | na
cagnindhanadibhave niyatasannidher adrsyatmanah kutascit dhumasya
bhavah syat ity asankaniyam | agnindhanadibhedanuvidhanad
dhumasya | candanagurukarpurakesornadindhanabhede
tadanurupabhedasyasya darsanad alpamahadindhanavikarakanascagnes
tadanurupasya[208]|| na cagnindhanadisannidhav adrsyatmano
niyatasannidhanata yukta, {p. 46.1} pratibandhabhavat | pratibandhe va

tatkaryata[209]tatkarana va syat | tatkaryatve,
nagnindhanasamparkkanantaram dhumajanma syat,
tadbhavabhavanuvidhanad eva casyapi tatkaryatvam | tac ca dhume 'pi
samanam | napindhanadikaranatvam adrsyatmanah, indhanadeh
svahetor eva vrksader bhavadarsanat | tatrap
tathabhavakalpanayam[210]tad evottaram vacyam | punas codye sa eva
pariharo 'navastha ca | etenaikasamagryadhinata 'pi pratyukta |
tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhanad eva ca dhumasya tat[211]karanam kalpeta |
tac cagnyadav api tulyam | tad api tatra karanam astu iti cet; na,
agnyadibhave 'vasyam bhavino 'nyasyapi karanatvakalpanayam
nimittabhavat, karyavyatirekanibandhanatvat [s. 49b.]
karanabhavakalpanayah | tatha agnindhana[t. 237a.]der
evanyatarabhava bhavatah[212][h11] bhavatu va 'nyasyapi tadbhave
niyatasannidheh karanata | na tu tavatagnyadeh karanatvahanih,
yato dhumadarsanat tanniscayena pravrttau tadvisamvadah syat | na
hi sarvasattvakarmadhipatyajanitave 'pi jagadvaicitryasya
drstakaranahanitas tatkaryadarsanat va pravrttanam
atatpraptir ity alam atiprasangena | kim rupah punar asau
karyakaranabhavo 'nupalambhasahaya pratyaksanibandhana ity aha --
tadbhave bhavahtadabhava 'bhavasca iti | ya[213]eva hi
karanabhimatasya[214]bhava[215]bhava eva |
karyatvenabhimatasya[216]bhavah | tadabhava karanatvabhimatasya
'bhava abhava[217] eva karyatvenabhimatasyabhavas ca | sa eva
karyakaranabhavo nanyah | sa hi tabhyam anyo bhavan svabhavato
'pratipannakaryakaranarupayor va bhaved, yadva svabhavenaiva
karyakaranatmanoh | yadyadyah paksah tada
sarvatraivakaryaka(ka)ranabhute 'pi vastuni [s. 50a.] bhavet
tanniyamakaranabhavat | tatah sarvam sarvasya karyam syat | {p.
47.1} svabhavena catadrupasyanyayoge 'pi na tadrupata | na hi bhavah
pratiniyatarupatyagenanyayoge 'pi rupantaramabhajante, yato nanyayogas
tesam purvarupam nasayati vinasahetvayogad vaksyamanakat |
na 'py apurvam utpadayati tasya tato 'rthantaravaprasangat | na hi
tesu nispannesv anispanno bhinnahetuko va tatsvabhavo yukta |
ayam hi bhedo [t. 237b.] bhedahetur va viruddhadharmadhyasah karana
bhedas ca | tatas cet na bhedah, anyanimittabhavat ekam dravyam
visvam syat ityadi prasajyeta | pratibhasabhedo 'pi hi
itaretarabhavarupataya viruddhadharmadhyasatam natikramati | tatas
ca purvake vastuni [s. 50b.] tadavasthe eveti na tayor anyayoge 'pi
karyakaranarupatapattih | atha dvitiyah paksah, tada
svabhavata eva tayoh karyakaranarupatvad anyas tadbhavah katham
na vaiyarthyam anubhavet? | karyakaranabuddhi api
tadbhavabhavitvamatanibandhane narthantaranimitte,
tasyopapalabdhilaksanapraptasya[218]karyakaranarupavivekina
rupantarenapatibhasanat | tathavidhasyapi[219]grahanakalpanayam
atiprasangah | anupalabdhilaksanapraptatayam[220]katham
karyakaranabhavabuddhi tannibandhane? | na hi tad arthantaram
svasattamatrena tadbuddhi pravartayati | sada sannihitatvenasya tayoh

sarvadodayaprasangat | na ca visesanam agrhitam [s. 51a.]
visesye svavistapratyayanibandhanam ity ayukta
'syanupalabdihilaksanapraptata | na ca drstasyapy
anupalaksanam yuktam, karyakaranabuddhyos tannibandhanatopagamat |
na hi yannimitto yo 'nyatratadbuddhibhaji tadvyavasayah sa
tadanupalaksane[221]yuktah | devadatte dandivyavasayavad
dandanupalaksane | na carthantarasya karyakaranabhyam
sambandho ghatate, sambandhantarakalpanayam anavastha[t.
238a.]prasakteh | karyakaranabhavabhyupagame karyakaranabhyam
asahabhavita sadbhavasya | tatas ca karyakaranakale
tasyasannidhanat katham {p. 48.1} karyakaranabuddhihetuta? |
niruddhayor adhyahrtya[222]tatpratyayakalpanayam[223]ca kalpitavisaya
eva karyakaranatadhyavasayah syat na vastuvisayah | sa ca
visistabhavabhavanibandhano 'bhyupagata eveti kim
arthantarakalpanaya? | kalpitavisayatve tadvyavasayasya[224],
tasya[225]vaiyarthyat karyakaranayos cayaugapadyat | na hi [s. 51b.]
tabhyam asau janyate, pratyekajanyas ca katham karyakaranabhavah? |
yada ca karanena janyate tada kim svakaryasahito janyate, atha
kevalah? | kevalo 'pi kim svakaryat prag, atha pascata? | yadi
svakaryasahitas tadu(do)bhayor anyata eva bhavat parasparam asambandha iti
karyasambandhita 'sya hiyeta | atha kevalah svakaryat prak; tada
ksanikataya karanasya tam[226]eva janayitva dhvamsat katham
svakaryakriya? | tasyam casatyam katham tadapeksam[227]asya
karanatvam? | tasmims casati katham akaranena
karyakaranasambandho janyate? | atha svakaryam krtva pascaj janyeta
tada 'pi svakaryakale eva vinastatvad
asatastaduttarakalabhavikaryakaranabhavajananam kutah? |
tadbhavas[228]ca sambandha ucyate | [s. 52a. and s. 52b.]

.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....
.....

..... [s. 53a.] janyatayam va yadi samagrah svarupata
eva tam janayanti karye ka esam saktivyaghatah? yato
'nyatra[229]kalpyate | tatrapy aparasamagri yogapeksayam
canavasthaprasangah | tatah samagra [t. 239a.] eva janakah |
tesam ca karanatvam ekaikapaye karyavyatirekatakah samunniyata ity
aha -- satsv apy anyesu tatsamagryantarggatesu hetusu janakesu {p.
49.1} pratyekam tesam vyañjanakatvad[230]asyabhavah janakatvena
nirddharyamanataya vivaksitasyabhavah na bhavati ity
anenanupalambhasya visaya uktah | pratyaksavrttis tu purvoktaiva

'nupalambharahita tadbhave bhavagrahini sambandhyate | tatha cayam
 api tadbhave bhavah tadabhve 'bhavas ca karyakaranabhavah kim
 sadhanah? ity aha -- pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah pratyaksapurvako
 'nupalambhah tadviviktanyapadarthagrahipratyaksatmakah sadhanam
 asyeti pratyaksanupalambhasadhanahkaryakaranabhavah | yas tv
 anupalambhasapeksena [s. 53b.] pratyaksena sadhyata iti praguktah
 so 'nupalambhapurvakam pratyaksam sadhanam asyeti
 anupalambhapratyaksasadhana iti vaktavyah | tasya
 karyakaranabhavasyanvayavyatirekatmanah siddhih niscayo
 yathoktabhyam pratyaksanupalambhabhyam karyaahetav anvayaniscaya
 iti sambadhyate | nanu canvayaniscayo nama karyaahetoh sarvatra karyaasya
 bhavatah svakaranasattaya 'nugamanam ity evam avasayah
 tat[231]katham karyakaranabhavasiddhir eva 'sav[232]ucyate? ity
 asankya karya[t.239b.]karanabhavasiddhinibandhanatvad
 anvayaniscayasya karane karyopacarad ananyopayasadhyatam
 darsayitum, darsanamatranibandhanam ye tam icchanti tanmatanisedhartham
 asav evam ukta iti darsayann aha -- karyakaranabhava eva hi
 karyakaranabhava saty eva hi yasmat arthantarasya sadhyad
 vyatiriktasya, yas tv avyatiriktah [s. 54a.] tasya viparyaye
 badhakapramanavrttya tadatmyaniscayad evanvayaniscaya iti purvam
 uktam evety arthantaragrahanam | tasyarthantarasya evamsyat | katham? |
 `yatra nama kvacid dhumah tatravasyam agnih' iti niyamena `agneh
 tatra bhavah' ity evam rupo 'nvayaniscayah | yas tv
 akaryakaranabhava 'pi rasasyarthantarasya rupenanvayaniscayah sa
 ekasamagryadhinataya tasya[233]svakaranavyabhicaradvaraka evety
 adosah | {p. 50.1} atha yadi nama karyam agner dhumas tathapi kim iti
 yatrasau tatravasyam agnir bhavati yatah
 karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhano 'nvayaniscaya ucyata ity aha --
 agnehbhava eva sattayam eva hih yasmat bhavah satta dhumasya
 karyatvam iti | tasmad karyakaranabhava saty eva yathokto 'nvayaniscaya
 iti | yadi hi yatra dhumas tatravasyam agnir na syat tada 'gnim
 antarenapy asya bhavad agnibhava [s. 54b.] eva bhavalaksanam
 karyatvam hiyeta |

_____notes_____

[207] upalaksanarthah -- t. [208] alpamahadindhanarupasya [209]
 tesam agnyadinam tadadrsyatmakam vastu karyam [210]
 vrksadibhyo 'pindhanadyutpattikathane 'drsyatmana eva kasyacit
 karanatvakalpanayam [211] adrsyam [212] dhumasya [213]
 avadharanagarbbham idam vakyam iti tathaiva vyakhyati [214] vahneh
 [215] na punarakaranabhimatasya bhava [216] dhuma- [217] na
 punarakaranabhimatasyabhava [218] tasyopalabdhilaksanapraptatvam
 syat tadviparyayo va | tatradye aha [219]
 rupantarenapratibhasamanasya [220] dvitiye aha [221] yuktah
 dandena dandivyavasayabhava deva- -- t. [222] -yor aropya -- t.
 [223] karyakaranabuddhihetutvakalpanayam [224] karyakaranabhava-
 [225] arthantarakalpanayah [226] sambandham [227] karya- [228]

karyakarana- [229] samagryam [230] vyañjaka- -- t. [231] ity evam
sadhanavasarah tat -- t. [232] anvayaniscayah [233] rasya (rasasya)

[section: 33. anupalabdhav anvayaniscayopayakathanam]

idanim anupalabdhav anvayaniscayam aha -- anupalabdhav api [t. 240a.] na
kevalam svabhavakaryaheto(tvo)r anvayaniscaya uktah kintv anupalabdhav
apy anvayaniscaya ucyate | kim rupo 'sau? ity aha -- asadvyavaharasya
sadhya dharmasya yogyatayas ca sadhyatvat tadyogyata 'sadvyavaharo
'bhipretah, tasya, upalabdhilaksanapraptasya ya anupalabdhih
tadanyopalabdhirupa tanmatre nimittantarapeksani, ya vrttih
pravrttir asadvyavaharasya tasyah sadhanam siddhih anupalabdhav
anvayaniscayah | kutah punar asadvyavaharasya tanmatre vrttir bhavati?
ity aha -- nimittantarabhavopadarsanat iti | yada hy asadvyavaharasya
yathoktanupalabdhivyatiriktam buddhivyapadesarthakriyavirahadikam
nimittam na bhavatiti [s. 55a.] sadhyate tada yathoktanupalabdhimatre
'sya vrttih siddha bhavati | tatha(taya)[234]canupalabdhav
anvayaniscayah | anyatha hi nimittantarapeksasankayam satyam
api yathoktanupalabdhau navasyam asadvyavaharasya bhava iti kuto
'nvayaniscayah syat? | nimittantarabhavas tu vistaratovadanyaya ukta
iti tata evavadharyah | athava sadvyavaharasya yannimittam
upalabdhilaksanapraptasya sattvam tad asadvyavaharanimittad anyatvat
nimittantaram tatranupalabdher abhava upadarsyate yena pramanena tad
evam uktam, tena, sati vastuni tasya [t. 240b.] asambhavaniscayad
anupalabdhav anvayaniscayah | tac ca tadvyatirekacintayam
darsayisyamah | {p. 51.1} tad evam trayanam api hetunam
tathasvam pramanenanvayaviniscaya uktah | svabhavahetau viparyaye
badhakapramanavrttya tadatmyasiddhinibandhanatvat, karyaetau
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam karyakaranabhavasiddhinimittatvat, [s.
55b.] anupalabdhau
nimittantarabhavaprasadhakamanatastadabhavasiddhihetutvac ceti |

_____notes_____

[234] tada ca -- t.

[section: 34. karyasvabhavayor vyatirekaniscayopayakathanam]

samprati trayanam api hetunam svasvapramananibandhanam
vyatirekaniscayam pratipadayitukama aha -- vyatirekaniscayo 'pi na
kevalam anvayaniscayo yathasvam pramananibandhanas tayor uktah api tu
vyatirekaniscayo 'pi karyasvabhavahetvor yathasvam pramananimitta
ucyate | kah punar asau? sadhyabhava 'bhavasiddhih | yav
atadatmaka[tadatmakau hetu karanavyapakarupasadhyasya sadhakau]
sadhya bhava cabhavasiddhis tayoh | kena pramanena? |
karanavyapakanupalabdhibhyam | karyaetau karananupalabdhyah
sadhya bhava 'bhavaniscayah | svabhavahetau vyapakanupalabdhyah |
kada punas te 'nupalabdhih sadhike tasya bhavatah? |
karyakaranavyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau pratyaksanupalambhabhyam
karyakaranabhavasiddhau satyam karananupalabdhih karyaetau

sadhyabhava 'bhavasya sadhika, viparyaye ca badhakapramanavrtya
 tadbhavatasiddhito | vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau satyam [s. 56a.] [t.
 241a.] vyapakanupalabdhih svabhavahetau sadhyabhava 'bhavasya
 sadhiketi | tad evam bruvata ubhayatra
 tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhaniscayad eva dvayor apy
 anvayavyatirekayoh niscaya iti uktam bhavati | ata evanyatra --
 karyakaranabhavad va [pv 3.30] ityadi uktam | kidrsibhyam?
 drsyavisayabhyam drsyo visayo yayos te tathokte | yadi
 karanavyapakav upalabdhilaksanapraptau bhavatas tada tadanupalabdhi
 sadhyabhava 'bhavam sadhyata iti yavat | kada punas tayoh
 drsyavisayatavisesanam apeksyate? ity aha --
 uddistavisayasya uddistah -- kathito visayah -- adharo
 vaidharmyadrstantalaksano yasya sadhyabhava 'bhavasya
 tasyopadarsane kriyamane | {p. 52.1} tatrapi kasmad drsyavisayata
 'peksyate? iti cet aha -- anupalabdhi ityadi | anyatha yadi
 drsyavisayatavisesanam anupalabdhyor napeksyate | yada
 'nupalabdhilaksanapraptam [s. 56b.] visayam
 vaidharmyadrstantarupam upadatte tada 'nupalabdhilaksanapraptau
 tatra karanavyapakav api bhavata iti anupalabdhilaksanapraptasya
 karanasya vyapakasya va kvacid viprakrste visaye sumervadau
 abhavasiddheh kathamabhyam sadhyabhava 'bhavasiddhih syat,
 karanavyapakanupalabdhyor evasiddhatvat ity abhiprayah |
 athanuddistavisayasyapy abhavasyopadarsane 'nupalabdhyor
 dasyavisayatavisesanam kim iti napeksyate? ity aha --
 anuddistavisayam [t. 241b.] anuddisto visayah --
 vaidharmyadrstantarupo yasmin sadhyabhava hetvabhavakhyapane tat
 pratibandhamatrasiddhau satyam drsyavisayatavisesanam
 antarenapi yasmat sidhyati iti tasmad na tatra anuddistavisaye
 vyatirekasadhane anupalabdhyor drsyavisayatavisesanam apeksyate
 angikriyate | [s. 57a.] tatha hi -- asesapadarthaparigrahena
 samanyenapi bruvato yo yatra pratibaddhasvabhava
 tadatmyatadutpattibhyam sa tadabhava 'vasyam eva na bhavatiti
 nihsvabhavatva 'hetukatvaprasangat | taduktam - svabhava 'py
 avinabhavo bhavamatranurodhini | tadabhava
 svayambhavasyabhavahsyad abhedatah || [pv 3.38] tatha --
 karyamdhumo hutabhujahkaryadharmanuvrttitah | sa bhavams
 tadabhava 'pi hetumattamvilanghayet || [pv 3.33] iti | tatas tatra
 drsyavisayata'peksyamananupakarikaiveti na taya kiñcid iti
 bhava | pratibandhamatrasiddhau ity anena ye pratibandham hetor na
 varnayanti kintv adarsanamatrada eva vyatirekam ahus tesam
 tadasambhavam ca darsayati | tatha hi -- asati pratibandhe yadi sarve
 sadhyavirahino 'rtha drsya bhavanti tada tesv anupalabdhasya
 sadhanasyabhava sisyet(ta) | tad ahakumarilo 'pi -- {p. 53.1}
 gatvagatvatu tan desan yady artho nopalabhyate |
 tadanyakaranabhavad asann ity avagamyate || [svartha- 38] iti |
 desadiviprakersitaya[235]tv adrsyatve saty api tatra[236][s. 57b.]
 hetav anupalambhamatrasya sambhavat sandigdho 'sav 'sese sadhyabhava

sadhanabhalaksano vyatirekah tathavidhasyaiva[237]yatra yatra
sadyabhavah [t. 242a.] tatra tatra sadhanabhava iti vipsapadabhyam
abhidhanat | anvayaniscayo[238]'pi prak pratibandhanibandhana eva
varnitah tatas tenapi[239]paresam
darsanibandhanam[240]anvayasiddhim icchatam abhavo 'syapi[241]kathita
eva, sarvarthanam hetumatam sadyadharmavattaya drastum
asakyatvad anumatrbbih | asesadesadivisasya ca
sadyanugamasya yatra yatra hetuh tatra tatra sadyam iti vipsaya
pratipadanat | na ca katipayadesadau sadhanadharmasya sadyadharmena
sahabhavasya bhuyo darsane 'pi vyaptih sidhyati, asati pratibandhe kvacid
bahulam tathadrstanam apy anyatha tv asyapi sambhavat,
tadasambhave[242]badhakapramanabhavat |

_____notes_____

[235] nanu yo 'pi na drsyas tesv adarsanam asti, ato 'darsnad eva
sarvatra vyatirekaniscayah ity aha [236] sadhye [237]
asesasadyabhavah sadhanabhalaksanasya [238] drsye 'drsye
ca [239] pratibandhanibandhanenanvayena [240] darsanamatrani- -- t. [241]
anvayasya [242] anyatha tv -

[section: 35. anupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayopayakathanam]

anupalabdhim adhikrtyadhuna "ha -- vyatirekaniscayo 'nupalabdhou ucyata
iti sesah | [s. 58a.] kim atmako 'sau? ity aha --
upalabdhilaksanapraptad vidyamanopalambhapratyayantarad
drsyasvabhavac ca[243]satah vidyamanat
sadyabhavarupad[244]anupalambhasya tadviviktopalambhatmano yo 'bhavah
sato yadgrahakam pratyaksam tadbhavalaksanas tasya darsanam
darsyate -- pratyayyate 'neneti darsanam upadarsakam pramanam
tadatmako 'nupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayah | taddhetutvac ca tat
pramanam tathocyate[245]| yadi hi sannihitanyopalambhapratyayo
drsyasvabhavo bhavo vidyamano 'pi nopalabhyeta katham asau {p. 54.1} [t.
242b.] drsyasvabhavah syat? | yo hi satsv anyesupalambhapratyayesu
san pratyaksa eva bhavati sa eva drsyasvabhava akhyayate | tasmad
tathavidhe sannihite 'vasyam pratyaksavrttya[246]bhavitavyam, anyatha
'sya na kadacid api pratyaksata syat, visesabhavad iti | prayogah
-- yad yanmatranimittam tat [s. 58b.] tasmin sati niyamena bhavati | tad
yatha bijadisamagratranimitto 'nkurah |
yathoktopalabdhilaksanapraptatammatranimittam ca sati vastuni
tathavidhe pratyaksam iti svabhavahetuh | [ete]na pramanena
svabhavanupalabdhou sadyabhavah 'bhavalaksano vyatireko nisciyate |
etac ca pramanam anvayaniscayasyapi nimittam | anenaiva nimittantare
'nupalabdher abhavopadarsanat | karanavyapakanupalabdhios tu
vaksyamanayoh pratibandhadvayasiddhyupaya
evanvayavyatirekaniscayanibandhanam | sa ca karyasvabhavahetvor upadarsita
eveti prthag noktah | tatha hi -- karanavyapakayor abhavah
karyavyapyabhavabhyam avasyam anvitah karyavyapyabhavavyatireke ca
tadbhavalaksane 'vasyam[247]vyatiricyate[248]karanavyapakayor

bhavat | anyatha karyavyapyayor aheturkatvanihsvabhavataprasangad
iti [s. 59a.] na kiñcit prthagabhidhaneneti |

_____notes_____

[243] upalabdhilaksanapraptih
upalambhapatyayantaraskalyamsvabhavavisesasca -- [nb pari- 2] [244]
anupalabdho (?) sadhyam asattvam [245] ananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum
[246] -vasyam tathavidhapra- -- t. [247] sati [248]
karanavyapakabhavo nivartate

[section: 36. hetoh prakaratrayasya namanirdesah |]

tadetav ata granthena paksadharmas tadamsena vyapto hetuh iti
vyakhyatam | [t. 243a.] adhuna tridhaiva sah ity etad vyakhyatum aha --
etallaksanah `paksadharmah san yas tadamsena vyapto hetuh' ity
etallaksanam yasya sa etallaksanah | tridhaiva sah | `sah' ity
etasya vyakhyanam hetur iti, | `tridhaiva' ity asya vivaranam
triprakara eveti | tan hetun svena svena namna kirttayati --
svabhavahkaryam anupalabdhisceti | cakaro hetutvasamuccayarthah |
ityabdah samaptim sucayann avadharanartham eva sphutayati |
yatha-- anitye kasmimscit sabdadau sadhye satva(ttva)m iti
svabhavahetupadarsanam, {p. 55.1} agnimati pradese sadhye dhuma iti
karyahetoh pradarsanam, abhave ca abhavasya vyavahare ca
upalabdhilaksanapraptasyanupalabdhir iti anupalabdher upanyasah |

[section: 37. trividhahetubahyanam hetvabhasatve pramanopadarsanam
|]

kasmat punah trividha eva hetuh? ity asankya [s. 59b.]
trividhahetuvyতিরিক্তানাম arthanam hetvabhasataya hetuviruddhaya
vyaptis trisv eva hetutvam niyatam bhavati ity hetvabhasatam
pramanavatim tadvyatirekinam darsayann aha -- atraiva
svabhavakarya 'nupalabdhvyakhye trividhahetau avinabhavasya niyamad iti
trividhahetuvyতিরিক্তেস্ব arthesv avinabhava 'bhavad ity arthah |
tatas cavinabhavavikalatvat svabhavakaryanupalabdhivyatirekino 'rtha
hetvabhasah prameyatvadivat ity uktam bhavati | avinabhavabhavas
ca trividhahetuvyতিরিক্তত্বাদ eva tadatmyatadutpattyor
avinabhavavyapikayor abhavad vyapakanupalabdhitoh 'vagatah |

[section: 38. avinabhavanirupanam |]

atha ko 'yam avinabhavah? kasya casau? katham va 'traiva niyata ucyate?
ity ata aha -- yathoktavyaptihvyapakasya -- tatkaranataya
tadbhavataya ca | yatra tadvyapyam karyam svabhavo va sannihitas
tatra bhava eva | vyapyasya va -- karyasya svabhavasya va | yatra
tatkaranasvabhavakhyam vyapakam sannihitam tatraiva dharmini na
tadabhave 'pi bhava iti ya vyapakavyapyadharmataya vyaptir ukta sa
yathoktavyaptir avinabhavah | kasya? | paksadharmasya
sadyadharmidharmasya | sa evam rupo 'vinabhavah [s. 60a.]
tr(tri)vidhad yathoktad hetoh anyatra tadvyatirekiny arthe nasti |

yato 'tra ca tr(tri)vidhe 'sti, tadatmyatadutpattiyor avinabhavena
vyaptayor bhavat, krtakatvanityatvavadanayor vyapyavyapakabhavad iti,
tasmad atraiva trividhe hetau tadanyatrabhavamukhena niyatah ucyate | tad
anena hetvabhasas tato 'para ity asya avinabhavaniamat ity
upapattisahitasyarthah pradarsitah | yatha ca trividhad hetor
anyatrinabhavo nasti tatha prag evoktam | {p. 56.1} yadi v[h12]a
svabhavad anyo 'rtho 'rthantaram, tac ca[249]karyad apy anyat --
karanam anubhayam [t. 244a.] va | anupalabdher apy anyad yathoktayah
-- anupalabdhitram upalabdhir va pratishedhyasya tadanyasyapi
viruddhasyaviruddhasya va | tatrarthantaram yady
anantarakaryam[250]tasyarvadgarsibhih itaravivekena laksayitum
asakyatvat alingatvam | karyadarsanat [s. 60b.] vivekavasaye 'pi
sadhyaiddhyuttarakalabhavi paksadharmatavasayo 'nvayanugamanam ca
vyartham | vyavahitakaryam api karanam na karyasya lingam,
antaralpratibandhavaikalyasambhavana vyabhicarat | taduktam |
samagriphalasantinam[251] parinamanubandhini |
anaikantikatakarye pratibandhasya sambhavat || [pv 3.7] iti |
yogyatanumane tu narthantaram lingam | napy anubhayam, apratibandhena
gamakatvayogat | katham krttikodayavijñanad
rohinyasattiklṛptih? iti cet | nanu' sa 'pi naivasati pratibandhe
yukta visesabhavena sarvatah sarvapratitiprasangat ity uktatvat |
tasman naksatracakrasya sankrantihetur eva kalavyavadhanena kascit
kalpayitavyah, yatha bhutasamaksobhah pascatkalahavino
varsasyeti hetudharmanumanena karyalingajaiva kalpayitavya |
anupalabdhitram api samsayahetuh, [s. 61a.] [t. 244b.]
pramanavirttav apy arthabhavasiddheh | upalabdhir api
pratishedhyasya katham abhavam sadhayet?,
abhrantopalambhasyabhavayogat | viruddhopalabdhis tu pratiyogyabhavam
sadhayati | kintu sa virodhas tadbhave saty anyanupalambhad eva siddha iti
taddvarenanupalabdhir eva prayukta bhavati | anyatha 'nisiddhopalabdher
abhavasiddheh | aviruddhopalabdhih punah pratishedhe 'naikantiki,
sahabhasambhavat aviruddhanam | na caparah prakarah sambhavatiti
navinabhavo 'nyatra vidyata iti | {p. 57.1} [2. svabhavahetunirupanam
] [section: 1. svabhavahetor laksanabhidhanam]

_____notes_____

[249] karyahetor api yad anyad abhyupagamyate tad api tac ca
.....'rthantaram evety arthah [250] anantaram karyam yasmat
karanat [251] samagryah phalam ca tah saktayas ca

idanim svabhavahetos taval laksanam aha -- tatra hetutraye
svabhavahetos taval laksanam ucyate | sadhyate yena tat sadhanam | tac
casau dharmas ca tasya bhavas tadbhavah | sa eva
sadhanadharmabhavammatram | tasya anvayah | sa yasyasti
sadhya dharmasyavayave samudayopacarat, tasmin | svabhavo hetuh |
sadhya dharmasya srutatvat tasyaiva svabhava iti gamyate | katham punar
asau sadhya dharmasvabhavo? yavata bhedenah pratiyata ity ata aha --
aparasmad[252] aparasmad ca asato 'ksanikac ca ya vyavrttis tasya

yo [s. 61b.] bhedah avadhibhedopakalpitas tena hetubhutena sadhyadharmat
sadhanadharmasya yo bhedas tasmin saty api vastutah paramarthato
lingasvabhava eva sadhyadharmasvabhava [t. 245a.] eva | tatha hi -- ya
evasato vyavrttah sa evaksanikad api | tata ekasmad dharmino
bhedabhavat sadhyasadhanadharmav api paramarthato naiva bhidyeta iti |

_____notes_____

[252] aha paraspareti apa- -- t.

[section: 2. paramatanirasartham sadhyadharme
sadhanadharmabhavamatretyadivisesanam]]

yadi vastuto lingisvabhava eva sadhanadharmah, tat kasmad
sadhanadharmabhavamatranvayini iti sadhyadharmo visesyate? | yo hi
yasya svabhavah sa katham tanmatranvayi na syat?,
nirupatvaprasangad atatsvabhavata va ity ata aha -- hetuh svabhavo
yasya sadhyadharmasya tasmin hetusvabhave sadhyadharme sati
anvayavyabharabhavat sadhanadharmabhavamatrasya yo 'nvayas tasya
vyabharabhavat | [s. 62a.] sambhave vyabharicre ca visesanam
yuktam | atra tu sambhava eva na vyabharicre iti visesanam ayuktam eva |
tathapi svabhavahetulaksane kriyamane yad etat sadhyadharmasya
tanmatranvayena sadhanadharmabhavamatranugamanena visesanam tat
paramatapeksamnaiyayikadinam vipratipattes tanmatapeksam na tu
svamatapeksam | {p. 58.1} tam eva paravipratipattim darsayann aha --
pare hinaiyayikadayah arthantaranimittam janakad arthad anyo yo 'rtho
vegavaddravyayogadit tannimittam | te hy evam ahuh -- vegavaddravyayogad
avayavesu karmany utpadyante | tebhyo 'vayavavibhagah | tatas
tatsamyogavinasas tadarabdham karyadravye 'pi(karyadravyam api)
nasyatiti | [t. 245b.] evam arthantaram nimittam | tata eva
arthantaranimittam apeksamanam krtakatvadibhave 'py abhavad
atadbhavamatranvayinam tasya krtakatvadeh bhavah satta saiva
tanmatram tasyanvayah sa yasyasti [s. 62b.] sadhyadharmasya
anityatvalaksanasya tadviparitam api krtakatvadeh svabhavam icchanti
yatah tato visesanam krtam | tena ca visesanena
tathavidhasyarthantaranimittasya vinasasyatatsvabhavatam aha
laksane visesanakarah | svasattamatrabhavinny eva svabhavatvam
nanyatrete visesanena sucanat |

[section: 3. hetumati vinase sadhye krtakatvasya vyabharitvam]]

tatha, tasmin arthantaranimitte sadhye hetoh krtakatvadeh
vyabharicram anaikantikatham caha | atrodaharanam yatha-- hetumati
vinase sadhye krtakatvasya hetoh atatsvabhavatavyabharicasceti |
nanu ca krtakatvasvabhavata anityataya bhedopagamat nestaiiva parais
tat kim ucyate -- atadbhavamatranvayinam api svabhavam icchanti iti? |
evam manyate -- vyatiriktav api krtakatvanityatvakhyau dharmav
abhyupagacchadbhir avasyam `abhutva bhavanam bhutva cabhavanam
anavasthayisvabhavatvam' abhyupagantavyam, [s. 63a.] anyatha "tmadiv
api krtakatvanityatve visesabhavad bhavetam | tato yad eva `abhutva

bhavanam bhutva['bhavanam] canavasthayitvam' upadiyate bhavasya
 tayor eva
 taddarsanabalotpannakrtakatvanityatvabhedavabhasikalpanadvarena
 sadhyasadhanabhavo 'stu, kim vyatiriktadharmakalpanaya? | [t. 246a.]
 kalpayitva 'pi vastv atmana evarthakriyanibandhanataya tadarthibhiih
 cintyatvat | taduktam -- {p. 59.1}
 sadasatpaksabhedenasabdathanapavadibhiih| vastv eva cintyate hy
 atra[253] pratibaddhahphalodayah||
 arthakriya'samarthasya vika(ca)raihkimtadarthinam? | sandhasya
 rupavairuype kaminyahkimpariksaya? ||
 [pv 3.209-219] iti | tasmad drsta api bhavah kenacid[254]atmana
 tadanyavyavrttena kathañcin niscitah
 tadanyenapy[255]atadrupavyavrttenatmana[256]bhrantikaranasadbhavad
 [257]anisciyamanah,[258]niscitaniscitayo[259]rupayoh
 pramanantaratah pratibandhavasayapurovarttino[260]'numanato
 nisciya(yam)ta iti anityatasvabhavabhutasyaiva krtakatvasya
 vinasam prati lingata yukta | tatha ca vinasasvabhava eva
 krtakatvakhyo hetuh tair athoktanyayadisto bhavati |
 tasya[261]'tanmatranvayitve 'rthantaranimittataya
 visesanenatatsvabhavata [s. 63a.] kathyate | syanmatam --
 krtakatvena saksad hetuman vinaso 'numiyate tatah prak
 pradhvamsabhavavisesana satta tatsamavayo va 'nityata
 vyavasthapyate | ata evatmadisv anityataprasangabhavah | vinaso
 iti ca bhavabhavam pradhvamsalaksanam manyamahe | krtakatvam
 tu svakaranasattasamavayam | tasya[262]visesanena vinaso
 'sva(sasva)bhavatakyapane[263]na kiñcid anistam iti | tad ayuktam,
 tathavidhasya[264]vinasasya hetumattavirodhat, svayam eva caitad acaryo
 [t. 246b.] vaksyati | na ca tenanumitena kiñcit,
 tasyarthakriyasamarthyavikalatvat | sukhaduhkhasadhane jñatva
 yatharham pratipitsavo hi kiñcit[265]pariksante na vyanitaya |
 tasmad anenasthirasvabhavataiva bhavasyanumatavya | saiva ca hetumati
 {p. 60.1} kalpaniya | anyatha
 bhavavilaksanasya[266]pradhvamsabhavasya mudgarader udaye 'pi tasya
 bhava 'nupayogat sa bhavas tadavastha [s. 64a.] eveti katham
 tadvisesana satta tatsamavayo va anityata syat? | avicalitarupasya
 ca bhavasya mudgaradikrtapradhvamsabhavavisesanau sattasamavayau
 yady anityata, kim natmader api? iti prasangah tadavastha eva |
 svakaranasamavayo 'pi cabhutva bhavanam anicchato na sidhyati |
 abhutva bhavata eva ca ya satta saiva krtakatvam varnyate | na ca
 sattasamavayayor nityatayopagatayor niratisayatvat prak
 pradhvamsabhavau visesanam yujyate | abhutva bhavanopagame ca tad
 eva krtakatvam asthirasvabhavata ca vinaso 'stu | kim nisphalaya
 apramanikaya pramanabadhitaya 'rthantarakalpanaya? | evam
 krtakatvavinasayos tadatmyopagamo 'vasyam bhavi paresam api | tato
 vinasasyasthayitvalaksanasyarthantaranimittatopagame
 krtakatvasyatatsvabhavata visesanena khyapyate | tannispattav
 anispannasya bhinnahetukasya ca tatsvabhavatvayogat | tatha, tasmin

sadhya [s. 64b.] krtakatvasya vyabhicarah | tatha hi -- ye yatra
hetva[t. 247a.]ntarapeksino na te tatravasyam bhavinah, yatha
vasasi ragah | hetvantarapeksi ca krtakesv api bhavesu
pradhvamsabhava iti viruddhavyaptopalabdih | nanu vasasi ragasya
parimitahetutvat tasya ca svakaranayattasannidhanatvat tadasrayasya ca
vidhurapratyayopanipatenasthirataya navasyam bhavita yuktaiva | na punar
vinasasya, taddhetunam anantya ad avasyam kasyacid ghatadisu
sannidheh | na ca vinasasyasrayam prak taddhetusannidheh kecid
upaghnanti, yatas tadabhavad vinaso narabhyeteti |

_____notes_____

[253] vastuni [254] krtakatvadina [255] anityatvadina [256]
sadsaparaparotpatti- [257] -dbhavasambhavadina -- t. [258] [krta]
ka- [259] anitya- [260] niscitaniscitayor yah pratibandhavasayah sa
purovarti yasya tasmāt [261] vinasasya [262] krtakatvasya [263]
vinasasva- -- t. [264] pradhvamsarupasya [265] kiñcid vastu jñatva
yatharham sukhaduhkhasadhanapraptipariharapratipitsavah
sukhaduhkhasadhane pariksanta ity arthah | yad va
sukhaduhkhasadhane jñatva tatpraptipariharapratipitsavah kiñcid
vastu pariksanta iti sambandhah [266] bhavaviviktalaksana- -- t.

tad ayuktam, yato yady api bahulam vinasakaranani santi tathapi
tesam svakaranayattasannidhitvat tatha tatkarananam ca
sannihitanam api virodhinam apy anantya tadbhave tacchaktipratibandhan
navasyam hetavah phalavanta iti kascin na vinasyed apiti {p.61.1}
vyabhicaro na nivartate | nanv ayam vasasi ragah sapekso 'pi yadi
sarvatropalabhyeta tatah kim avasyambhavi na syat? | syad, yadi
tathopalambhyeta | sa tv anyatha 'pi [s. 65a.] grhyate | yady evam[267]na
tarhi sarvatropalabdhasya vinasasyanyathabhavasankaya[268]manasi kheda
adhatavyah | kim va punarbhavan
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokah?, yenaivam vadati | tathabhave va
katham anumavrttir drste na vaiphalyam asnuvita? | kasyacit tu [t.
247b.] hetukrtavinasadarsane 'pi hetvayattajanmanam anyatha 'pi
darsanad upajatasanko desakalavabhavaviprkrstesu katham
tathabhavam[269]niscinvita? | krtakam api cayam
bhavabhavalaksanam vinasam nityam upaiti, tadvinasopagame
bhavasyonmajjanaprasangat | na casya ghatader iva vinasahetur
upalabhyate kascid iti | taduktam -- ghatadisu yathadrstahetavo
dhvamsakarinah |
naivamnasasya so[270]'hetus tasya[271] samjayate katham? ||
iti | tatah krtakatvasya vinase sadhya tenaiva vyabhicarah kim
nesyate? | bhavanam ayam aikantika eva dharma iti cet, kutah punar etad
vasitam? | tesam anyathabhavasyanupalambhad iti [s. 65b.] cet | nanv
ayam anupalambho bhavann apy atmader anivarttakah sattayah, katham
anyatrananyathabhavam nivarttayati? |[272]tasyanumanenopalambhad iti yady
ucyate tada tatrapy[273]anumane vipakse vrttim anupalambha[274]eva
hetoh katham nivarttayati? iti yat kiñcid etat | tasmāt sadhuktam --

`hetumati vinase krtakatvasyasvabhavatam vyabhicaram caha' iti
alam atijalpiteneti |

_____notes_____

[267] parah [268] avasyambhavitvasankaya [269]
avasyambhavivinasitvam [270] nasah [271] nasasya [272] atmadeh
[273] atmanumane 'pi [274] apramanakah san (prathamam tippanam)
atmadeh samsayapanivarttakatvenabhimato yah sa eva (dvitiam
tippanam)

[section: 4. pararthanumane sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogodaharanam]

idanim yady api svarthanumanam prakrtam tathapi kascit
prayogadarsanabhyasat prayogabhangyaiva pratipadyata iti svarthanumane
'pi {p. 62.1} tatsambhavat[275]prasangena pararthanumanam ca
vyutpadayitum[276]aha -- tasya svabhavahetoh dvidha
trailaksanyapratipadako [t. 248a.] vacanodaharah prayogah | tam eva
darsayati -- samano dharmo yasya tasya bhavah tena
sadhya(dha)rmyenaikahprayogah | aparo visadrso dharmo yasya tasya
bhavah tena vaidharmyena | yathakramamanayor udaharanam aha --
yathayat sat | yadyatsad iti[277]vipsapradhano yacchabdah | tat sarvam
iti tacchabdo 'pi vipsapradhana eva | atra sarvagrahanena
casesaparigrahad [s. 66a.] bahirvyapter nirasah |
yathaghatadayah iti | yasya sattvaksanikatvayoh
pratibandhaprasadhakam pramanam ghatadau pravrttam tam prati
tatra smrtisamadhanartham drstantavacanam na
sadhyaiddhyartham | drstantamatratah sadhyaiddher abhavat | na
hy ekasya tatha bhava sarvas tatha bhavati, atiprasangat |
samscasabdah iti paksadharmopasamharah |
vaidharmyaprayogasyodaharanam -- tathaityadi | tathasabdah samuccaye |
vaidharmyena ca prayoga udahriyate | atrapi sarvagrahanam
vibhaktiviparinamena sambandhaniyam ksanikatvabhava sarvasmin
satva(ttva)bhavah iti | prayogadvaye 'pi sarvagrahanasya phalam
darsayann aha -- sarvasmin sadhanadharmavati dharmini na
drstantadharminy eva sadhyadharmasyopasamharanam upasamharo
dhaukanam tena ya vyaptih `vyapakasya tatra bhava eva' ityadi rupa
tasyah pradarsanam pratipadanam tad eva laksanam yayoh tau
tathoktau | tatas ca ye [t. 248b.] [s. 66b.] sadhyadharminam parihrtya
bahirvyaptim pradarsayanti te -- yady api drstantadharmini
sadyadharmana sadhanadharmo vyaptah tavata 'sya sarvatra
tathabhavabhavat sadhyaiddhir ayukteti -- nirasta bhavanti | sarvatra
va sadhyadharmana sadhanadharmasya vyaptih tadbhave, sa
tathavidhaiva kin na pradarsyate yenasamartha bahirvyaptir akhyayate? |
na hi `sa syamah, tatputratvat, paridrsyamanaputravad' iti
tatputratvasya {p. 63.1} syamatvena sadhyad bahih paridrsyamanaputre
vyaptipradarsane 'pi sadhyaiddhir bhavati | tasmad yaiva
sarvopasamharena vyaptih pramanasiddhapratibandhanibandhana
sadyaiddhau samartha saiva tatsmrtaye[278]pradarsaniya | na ca

sarvopasamharena vyaptipradarsane 'pi dharmavisisto dharmy api
tadaiva pratiyate, yatah paksadharmopadarsanottarakalabhavino
'numanasya smrtitvam [s. 67a.] syat | tasyah[279]sadyadharmini
sadyadharmavinabhutasadhanadharmapratitinibandhanatvena tadupadarsanat
prag asambhavat | tatpurvikayam[280]ca vyaptau
anantaram[281]visesavisayam anumanam katham smrtih syat? iti |

_____notes_____

[275] prayoga- [276] -manaprayogam vyu- -- t. [277] -m aha yadyatsad iti --
t. [278] pratibandha- [279] sadyadharmavisistadharmipratiteh [280]
paksadharmopadarsanapurvikayam [281] vyaptismaranat

[section: 5. vaidharmyaprayoge 'pi vyaptipradarsanam samgatam]

nanu ca sadharmyaprayogasya vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam yuktam,
sadhanadharme sati sadyadharmasyavasyam bhavitapradarsanat;
vaidharmyaprayogasya tu katham? | tatra hi kevalam sadyabhava
hetvabhavah kathyate, na tu hetau [t. 249a.] sati sadyasya bhava eveti |
naisa dosah | na hy atra sadyabhava hetvabhavas tuccharupo
darsyate, tasya[282]heturupatavirodhat[283]| vastudharmo hi sattvadiko
hetuh | tasyatmana[284]evabhavah katham [hetusva]rupam
bhavisyati, yatas trirupo hetur bhavet | kintu nivrttau
nivrttidharmakatvam svagato dharmo upadarsyate vaidharmyaprayogena,
tathavidhe[285]ca sadhanadharme 'vasyam taya sadyadharmasya bhavah
pratiyata eva, anyatha tannivrttau nivrttidharmakatvasyaivayogad iti na
vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam vaidharmyaprayogasya na yujyate | [s. 67b.]

_____notes_____

[282] tuccharupasya [283] tasya
hetuvyaptinirdesalaksanarupasambandhitvabhavat -- t. [284]
satva(ttva)sya- [285] vipaksanivarttanadharmasvabhava

[section: 6. pratijñāprayogasya nairarthakyam]

nanu dvididhe 'pi prayoge pratijñāprayogo nopadarsitah tat katham
tadarthavagatih?, tadarthapratyayanaya ca sadhanaprayogo 'bhimatah ity
ata aha -- atra anayoh prayogayoh
paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrasamarthyad eva {p. 64.1}
vaksyamanakat pratijñāthasya dharmadharmisamudayalaksanasya
sadyasya pratiteh hetoh na pratijñāyahprayoga upadarsitah |
parah samarthyam anavabudyamana aha -- apradarsite vacanena prameye
sadye katham na kathañcit tatpratitih pratijñāthapratitih iti
evam ced yadi manyase tada svarthanumanakale svayam param
pratipadakam antarena pratipattau prameyasya ka upadarsayita? naiva [t.
249b.] kascit | svayam eva tu sadyavinabhutasadhanadharmadarsanat
prameyam pratipadyate tatha parathanumane 'pi tata eva tatpratitir astu
kim pratijñāvacanena? | yadi svayam pratipattikale na kascit
prameyasyopadarsayita katham [s. 68a.] tarhi tatpratipattih? ity ata aha
-- pradesastham sadyadharmini sthitam dhumam sadhanadharmam

upalabdhavatah pratyaksena drstavatah satah tasya dhumasya
 agnina sadhyadharmena pramanatah pratibandhaniscayabalat prak
 pratipannayah vyapteh avinabhavasya smarane sati tatsamarthyad eva
 paksadharmagrahanavyaptigrahanasamarthyad eva
 pratijñaprayogarahitad agnir atra iti evamrupa pratijñarthapratitir
 bhavati | syanmatam -- tatrasya karnapisacikadih prameyam
 kathayaty evety ata aha -- na ca naiva tatra svarthanumanakale kascit
 karnapisacikadir adrsyo `agnir atra' -- iti evam asmaipratipatre(ttre)
 prameyam nivedayati kathayati | yadi bhavan satyavadi naivam vaktum
 arhati | tatha hi -- vayam api pradesasthadhumadarsanat tasyagnina
 vyaptismaranasapeksad agnim [s. 68b.] pratipadyamahe | na
 casmabhyam kascit nivedayati `agnir atra' iti, bhavati ca tatpratipattih,
 tatha tadanyasyapi sa yuktarupaiveti | yady api na kascit nivedayati
 tathapi svayam eva prameyam vyavasthapyat tatpratipattaye lingam anu[t.
 250a.]sarisyatiti cet, aha -- napi na kevalam na kascit nivedyati
 svayam api prag eva lingavyaparatah na pratipadyate kiñcid agnyadikam |
 kasmad? {p. 65.1} iti cet, pramanam hetum antarena vina `agnir atra'
 ity evam pratiteh nimittabhavat | trirupo hi hetuh
 paroksarthapratitir nimittam, tadabhava sa katham bhavet? | atha
 lingam antarenapy evam pratitir bhavatiti bruyat tada
 pratitavisyamanayam lingasya vaiyarthyam,
 tasyanumeyapratipattiyarthatvat, tena vina tatpratipattau katham asya
 nisprayojanata na syat? | atyantamudhatam ca parasya darsayann aha
 -- svayam eva svatantra eva `agnir atra' -- iti vyavasthapyat | katham [s.
 69a.] svatantra vyavasthapyati ? | akasmat pramanam antarena
 vyavasthapanat[286]tatpratipattaye
 nirnimittavyavasthapanaprameyapratipattiyartham pascat lingam
 tannimittam anusaratiti ko 'yampratipattehkramah paripatih? |
 tatha hi -- prathamam linganusaranam, tatah sadhyapratipattir iti
 vipascitam kramah | ayam tv apurvo 'numata yas tadviparyayam
 asrayata iti upahasati | yattaloke giyate -- siro mundayitva
 naksatram prcchatiti tattulyatvad asya kramasya | tasmad
 paksadharmagrahanavyaptismaranasamarthyad eva svayam pratipadyate |
 tac ca pratipadakam kathitam eveti na kiñcit prameyanirddesena | yadi
 nama svarthanumanakale svayam eva sadhyam [t. 250 b.] pratipadyate tad
 yuktam eva, lingasyapi tatra svayam eva pratipatteh | pararthanumane tu
 parato yatha lingam pratyeti tatha prameyam api parata [s. 69b.] eva
 pratyetyayam | ato yukta eva pratijñaprayoga ity ata aha -- parenapi na
 kevalam svayam eva prag vyavasthapyamanam plavate parenapi vadina
 tat prameyam ucyanamplavata eva tadvacanasya
 sandigdharthabhidhayakataya sadhyaniscayanangatvat
 prameyagambhiryanavagahinah paramparaya 'py atatsambaddhasya
 vivaksamatranibandhanatayoparyevavasthapanat | kasmad plavate? iti cet,
 upayogabhavat nasya sadhyapratitim prati kascid upayogah,
 tatpratyanasamarthasyanabhidhanad iti yavat | {p. 66.1} paras
 tupayogamatram kadacid bruyad ity asankyaha --
 visayopadarsanam hetor yo visayah sadhyam tadupadarsanam

pratijñavacanasyopayogah cet matam | atraha tenaiva visayena, tavac
 chaddah krame | visayasyopadarsyamanasyarthavattayam
 tadupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya prayojanam bhavet | visayenaiva tu
 darsyamanena ko 'rthah kim [s. 70a.] prayojanam? | nanu
 sadhyapratitih sadharmyavatprayogadipratitis ca
 visayopadarsanasyarthah | tatas tadupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya
 prayojanam | tatha hi asati sadhyanirdese `yat krtakam tad anityam' ity
 ukte `kim ayam sadharmyavan prayogah? [t. 251a.] uta vaidharmyavan?' iti
 na jñayeta | ubhayam hy atrasankhyate -- krtakatvenanityatve sadhye
 sadharmyavan, nityatvenakrtakatve va vaidharmyavan iti | `anityah
 sabdah' `akrtako va' iti tu pratijñavacane saty ubhayam asandigdham
 avagamyate | hetuviruddhanaikantikapratis ca na syat |
 pratijñapurvake tu prayoge `anityah sabdah, krtakatvat' iti
 hetubhavah pratiyate, `nityah, krtakatvat' iti viruddhata,
 `prayatnanantariyakah krtakatvat' ity anaikantikativam | hetos ca
 traipuram na gamyate, tasya sadhyapeksaya vyavasthanat | sati
 pratijñavacane avayave samudayopacarat sadhyadharmi paksa iti tatra
 [s. 70b.] vrttasya krtakatvasya paksadharmatvam;
 sadhyadharmasamanyena ca samano 'rthah sapaksa iti tatra varttamanasya
 sapakse sattvam; na sapakso 'sapaksa iti sadhyadharmavirahiny
 avrttasyasapakse 'py asattvam pratiyeta ity asankyaha -- yadi
 pratitih sadhyasya niscayalaksana sadharmyavat prayogades ca
 svarupavadharanatmika | anyatha pratijñavacanam antarena na syat
 tada yaduktam sadhyasiddhyartham sadharmyavat prayogadijñanartham
 ca visayopadarsanam iti tat sarvamsobheta yavata svarthanumanakale
 pratijñavacanam antarenapi paksadharmagrahana[t.
 251b.]sambandhasmaranatah sadhyasiddhilaksana bhavaty eva pratitih
 ity akhyatam eva | tadvat pararthe 'py anumane {p. 67.1} bhavisyati |
 yata evam tasmad esa pratijñaprayogavadi yada svayam sadhyam
 pratyeti tada svayam sadhyasya [s. 71a.] pratitau visaya upasthapyate
 yena pratijñavacanadvarena pumsa kenacit tena vinapi pratiyan
 sadhyam niscinvan lingasamarthyad eva | yada 'smabhih pratipadyate
 tada asman karyino drstvavyaktampratijñaprayogalaksanam
 mulyammrgayate | ka iva? parvabrahmana iva | yatha daksinam
 antarenapy anyada aurdvarathiko brahmano bhuñjano 'nyada
 sraddhadiparvany arthinam sraddhalum braviti -- yadi me
 ghrtapuram ghrtapuram prati rupakam dadasi tato 'ham bhuñje
 nanyatheti | tena tulyo bhavan apiti | kiñca, yad api bravisi --
 pararthanumanakale yatha lingam parenanabhidhiyamanam na
 pratyeti pratipadyas tatha sadhyam apiti | tadaitad yujyate yady asau
 vadivacanamatrena lingam api niscitya tadanusarena sadhyam
 avagacchet, parapratiyarthinas ca tada vayam api pratijñam kin na
 prayuñjmahe lingavacanarahitam? | [s. 71b.] asmadvacanasyaiva tam prati
 pramanataya, tata evanumeyapratiteh, tadvacanasya[287]caritarthatvat
 | na caitad asti, yatah asmadvacanad api na kevalam svarthanumanakale
 'smadvacanam antarena ity api sabdah | kintu [t. 252a.] yadapy
 asmadvacanam pravrttam tadapi naiva asmadvacanat lingam api pratyeti,

kuta eva sadhyasiddhaye 'nusarisyati? | api tu svayam asya yadi
tallingam kutascit pramanatah siddham bhavati asmadvacanena tu
kevalam tatra smrtisamadhanamatra kriyate | tada svayam siddham eva
lingam anusrtya sadhyam pratyeti | nasmadvacanat paniyam api
pibatiti | tasmāt ko 'nayoh pratijñavacanavacanatmikayoh avasthayor
visesah?, ubhayatra svayamsiddhalingasamarthyad eva sadhyapratiter
na kascit | tatah svapararthanumanayoh
svayamsiddhalinganusaranam, tatah sadhyapratitim ca prati
visesabhavat pratijñopanyasah pararthanumane 'pi vyartha [s. 72a.]
eva | lingam api hi tavād atra nabhidhiyate yadi tat {p. 68.1}
purvaprasiddham svayam anusmaret kim angah sandigdharthabhidhayakam
pratijñavacanam upadiyate? | syanmatam -- yadi nama sadhyasiddhau
pratijñavacanasya nopayogas tadartho 'sya prayogo ma bhut, sadharmyavat
prayogadijñanartham tu tadupadanam avasthitam eva, tasyanyatha
pratity abhavat ity ata aha -- drstaca sadharmyavat
prayogadehpratijñavacanam antarenapi pratitih, tatas tadartho 'pi
pratijñopanyaso na sobhate | kutah punah sadharmyavat prayogader asati
sadhyanirdese pratitih? [t. 252b.] ity aha --
paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrad iti | evam manyate -- naiva hi kascit
'yat krtakam tad anityam' etavan matram abhidhaya "ste,
sadhananyunatayaivasya parajayat, kintv avasyam hetor ddharminy
upasamharam karotiti | tatra yadi 'krtakas ca sabdah' iti bruyat
tada [s. 72b.] sadhy(dha)rmyavat prayogapratitih, atha 'nityas ca' ity
abhidadhyat tada vaidharmyavata iti sambandhavacanapurvakat
paksadharmavacanat prayogadvayavagatih | hetuviruddhanaikantika api
paksadharmavacanamatrena na pratiyante | yada tu sambandhavacanam api
kriyate tada katham apratitih? | tatha hi 'yat krtakam tad anityam'
iti paksadharmavacane saty ukte hetur avagamyate,
vidhiyamanenanudyamanasya vyaptah | 'yat krtakam tan nityam' ity
abhidhane viruddhah, viparyayavyapteh | 'yat krtakam tat
prayatnanantariyakam' iti pradarsane vyabhicarad
anaikantikadhyavasayah | traipurpyam api hetor gamyata eva, yato
vyaptipradarsanakale vyapako dharmah sadhyataya 'vagamyate | yatra ca
vyapyo dharmo dharminy upasamhriyate sa vyapakadharmavisistataya
'vagamyamanah sadhyasamudayaikadesataya paksa ity upasamhrtasya
vyapyadharmasya paksadharmatvavagatih, [s. 73a.] sa ca vyaptir yatra
dharminy upadarsyate sa sadhyadharmasamanyena samano 'rthah
sapaksah pratiyata iti sapakse {p. 69.1} sattvam avagamyate,
samarthyac ca [t. 253a.] vyapakanivrttau vyapyanivrttir yatravasiyate
so 'sapaksa ity asapakse 'py asatva(ttva)m api nisciyata iti, yadi
paksadibhir api jñataih kiñcit prayojanam | na tu vyavahartanam
paksadisanketapeksa paroksarthagatir bhavati | tatha hi -- yat
kvacit drstam tasya yatra pratibandhah tadvidas tasya tad gamakam
tatra iti hi loke vastugatir bhavati, na paksadisanketagrahanapeksa
| tatra yathestamsastrakaragamakarupapratipattaye
svasanketenanyatha va laksanam pranayantu | na tu vyavaharakale
tadanusaranam kvacid upayujyate | tatsanketapratipaditam eva tu

yathoktam gamakam rupam upayogi vyavahartrnam | tac cet
 pratipannam tavataiva sadhyasiddhih sañjata iti
 paksasapaksadisanketaparijñane 'pi [s. 73b.] na kiñcit pluyate |
 ata evacaryapadair `nnantariyakaryadarsanam tadvido 'numanam' iti
 gamakarupamatram eva paksadisanketanapeksam pratipaditam |
 svaprajñaparadhastu(ttu) tatrapī kaiscid asanta eva dosah
 prakirtyanta iti kim atra brumah? | tasmāt sadharmyavat
 prayogadijñanartham api pratijñavacanam
 paksadharmasambandhavacanamatra [t. 253b.] eva yathoktena prakarena
 pratiter ayuktam iti kas tasya pratijñavacanasya upayogah naiva kascit |
 svayam cayam vadi yena kramenanumeyam pratipannavams
 tamullanghya parapatipattaye kramantaram asrayan paravañcakataya
 dhurta eva pratiyate, na saddhrta ity upadarsayann aha --
 svaniscayavat ityadi | yatha "tmano niscayasyotpadanam krtam
 tathaiva anyesam api niscayotpada(da)naya ca parahitanirataih sadhanam
 ucyate, tatra etasmim(smin) nyaye sati svayam ayam vadi
 prameyasyopadarsanena upadarsakena vacanena vina'pi svarthanumanakale
 pratipadya prameyam param samsayitadikam pratipadayan
 svapatipannam prameyam avabodhayan apurvam svapatipattikale purvam
 [s.74a.] yah prameyapatipattau kramah upayo 'nubhutas tasmad anyam
 asrayata iti kim atra kramantarasrayena karanam? naiva kiñcit
 paravyamohanam muktva | tatha hi -- yadi svapatipattikramah {p. 70}
 pratitinibandhanam kim tatparityagena kramantarasrayanam?, katham
 tena svayam pratipannavanasiti? | yata evam tasman na prameyasya
 sadhyasya vacanena pratijñakhyena kiñcit prayojanam | kutah? |
 `anyathapi' [t. 254a.] vina 'pi tena pratipatteh sadhyapatiteh
 utpatter ity upasamharah |

_____notes_____

[286] vyavasthapayisyati -- t. [287] linga-

[section: 7. upanayanigamanader api sadhanavakyanangatvam]

evam pratijñam sadhanavakyad apāniyaparam apy
 upanayanigamanadikam paraparikalpitam sadhanavakyad apānetum uktam eva
 nyayam atidisann aha -- etena `anyatha 'pi pratipatter utpatteh' iti
 nyayena upanayanigamanadikam adigrahanat samsayajijñasadikam
 pratyuktam pratyakhyatam | [s. 74b.] tatra udaharanapeksah `tatha'
 ity upasamharo `na tathe'ti vasadhyaśyopanayah [nsu 1.1.38],
 pratijñayahpunarvacanamnigamanam [nsu 1.1.39] ity anayor laksanam |
 sadhyānirddesahpratijña [nsu 1.1.33] iti tu pratijñayah | etenety
 etad eva darsayati -- etav ataiva paksadharmasambandhavacanamatraiva
 upanayadirahitena sadhyapatitehbhavat utpatter iti |
 atrodyo(ddyo)takarāhpraha -- pratijña tavād visayanirddesartham
 avasyakartavya, yato lokah prathamam karma cchedyadikam nirupayati |
 tatah kutharadikam sadhanam vyaparayati | upanayenapi yavad
 drstante drstasamarthyō hetur ddharmini nopasamhriyate tavat
 kutah sadhyapatitih? | svarthanumanadrstas ca

pratyavamarsapratyayartho 'nena darsyate | tatha hi -- svarthanumane
 prathamam pradese dhumam pasyati, tato `yatra yatraham
 dhumamadramsam tatra tatragnim api' iti vyaptim [t. 254b.] smarati |
 tato `dhumam catra' iti punah pratyavamrsati, sa pratyavamarsarthah
 pararthanumane upanayenocyate | [s. 75a.] nigamanam apy
 avasyabhidhanyam, yato yady api purvam anityah sabda ity uktam, na
 tu tavata 'sya niscayo jatah | samprati tu pramanabalayato 'rthah
 tatsampratyayartham anena nigamyate | asesapramanavyaparasa
 canenopasamhriyate | tatha hi agamah pratijña, hetur anumanam, {p.
 71.1} drstantah pratyaksam upamanam upanayah | tadetasya
 pramanacatustayasyapi vyaparo nigamanenopasamhriyate -- iti katham
 asya na saphalyam? ity etad asankyaha -- dindikaragamparityajya
 dindikah --nagnacaryahte nisphalam upary upari namalekhane
 prasaktah tatas tesam iva `parenokte tasyopari maya 'vasyam
 ayuktataya nisphalam apy abhidhanyam' ity asthanabhinivesam tyaktva
 aksininimilya bahirviksepam upasamhrtya cintaya tavat -- kim
 iyata paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrakena vakyena sadhyasya
 pratitihasyat na va? iti | yavata yavan eva [s. 75b.] pararthanumane
 'rtho 'bhidhaniya ity asmabhir anujñayate tavan evanyunanatiriktah
 svarthanumane 'pi pratitihetur drstah, tasya ka iha sakter
 vyaghat? yenasau pararthanumane 'pi pratitim na kuryat | bhava
 pratiteh kimprapañcamalaya pratijñopanayanigamanalaksanaya [t.
 255a.], balapratarakatadupayogopavarnalaksanaya[288]va? | tatha hi
 h pratijñopanayanigamanaprayoge 'pi yadi pramananiscita
 svasadhyavyaptih sadhanadharmasya na syat, sadhyadharmini va
 sadbhavas tada 'sya[289]naiva pratitihetuta | tatsambhave[290]tu
 pratijñadyabhava 'pi svarthanumana iva gamakarupavaikalyat sa[291]na
 nivaryata iti kim asthananirbandhena iti? | na hi
 sadhyadharmaksepanasamarthyavirahe sadhanadharmasya vadivacanamatrat
 sadhyaniscaayo yukta, hetupanyasavaiyarthaprasangat, tasya
 tadaksepasamarthyeh va pratijñavacanasyeti[292] yat tuktam
 `visayapradarsanaya pratijña' ity atrasastrakrtaiiva dattam utta-ram |
 yas ca sadhanam prayumkte tena `aham anena [s. 76a.]
 sadhanenamusmim(smin) sadhye pratitim sadhayisyami' iti karma
 nirupyaiva tat[293]prayuktam iti na laukikanyayatikramah, anyatha yadi
 sadhanad yasya sadhyapratitir upajayate tenaiva karma nirupaniyam
 katham tadabhava svarthanumane [t. 255b.] sadhyasiddhah {p. 72.1}
 sadhananibandhana syat? | yas cagnidhumayoh sambandham cetasi
 vyavasthapyā `kvagnih kvagnih?' ity agnim paryesate sa pradese
 dhumadarsanamatrada[294]evagnim pratipadyata iti katham
 svarthanumane pratyavamarsapratyayah syat? | atha kadacid asau
 drstas tatreti[295]pararthe 'py asyopadanam tada dadhyadikam api
 bhuktva kadacid dhumad agnim pratipannavan iti kin na dadhibhojanader
 api kadacit kasyopadanam? | yat punaruktam `agamah pratijña' iti,
 tatra yadi vadivacanam evagamas tada tata eva sadhyasiddher
 hetvadyupadanam anarthakam | atha pratijñarthasyagame pathad
 agamah pratijña, tada na kvacid agame pathyate atra pradese 'gnir iti

[s. 76b.] katham agamatvam pratijñayah? | `hetur anumanam' ity apy
ayuktam, na hi paksadharmatvammatram hetuh, tasya trirupatvat |
drstanto 'pi na sarvah pratyaksa iti katham `drstantah
pratyaksam' bhavet? | upamanam tu pramanam eva na bhavati, katham
tadvyapara upasamhriyeta nigamanena? | yadi cavasyam drstante
drstasamarthyo hetur ddharminy upaneyah tadopanaya evastu kim
`krtakatvat' iti paksadharmanirddesena?, sa eva
drstasamarthyam hetum upasamharisyati paksadharmatam ca
darsayisyatiti na kiñcit tena | tato yatra ca pratijñayah prathamata
eva prayogo nesyaate tatra tasyah punarvacanam kuto nigamanam
bhavisyati? | ity aha -- iti tasmad iyan eva
paksadharmasambhandhavanamatratmakah [t. 256a.] sadhanavakye prayogo
jyayan na pañcavayavatmaka iti sthitam | _____notes_____

[288] pratijñadi- [289] hetoh [290] vyaptyadisambhave [291] [prati]
tihatuta [292] upanyasavaiyarthyparasangat [293] sadhanam [294] -sate
sadhumpadesadarsana- -- t. [295] svarthanumane

[section: 8. nyayavakye hetudrstantavacanayoh kramasyaniyamah]

atra sadhanavakye na kevalam pratijñadiprayogo na yuktah paropagatah
[s. 77a.] `purvam hetuh prayoktavayah pascad drstantah' iti
kramaniyamo 'pi na kascit | kutah? sarvatha yadi purvam hetuh pascad
vyaptih atha purvam vyaptih pascad paksadharmah prayujyate,
tathapi gamakatvat |

{p. 73.1} [section: 9. hetos tridhaprayogasya khandinam]

nanu tasya dvidha prayoga ity ayuktam uktam | yatas trividho hetuh --
anvayi vyatireki anvayavyatireki cetinaiyayikah, tatas tasya tridha
prayogah -- sadharmyena vaidharmyena sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam ceti
vaktavyam ity ata aha -- sambandhavadane 'pi na kevalam kramaniyamo na
yuktah kintu artha bhedo 'pi na kascid ubhayatrapirirupasadbhavat |
tatah sarva eva hetur anvayavyatireki, na tv anvayi vyatireki va kascid
dhetur astiti bhavah | tat kutas traividhyam prayogasya syat? iti
manyate | kutah punararthabhedo nastiti? cet, aha -- ubhayatha
sadharmyena vaidharmyena ca prayoge yady api vidhipratishedharupataya
dharmabhedah [t. 256b.] pratiyate tathapi tadbhavasyaiva sadhanadharmasya
sadhyasvabhavatayah eva sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogabhyam khyapanat
| nanu sadharmyaprayoge hetubhave [s. 77b.] sadhyasya bhavah, vaidharmye
ca sadhyabhavah hetvabhavah sabdad avagamyate, na tadatmyam | tat kim
ucyate `tadbhavasyaiva khyapanat'? ity ata aha -- na hi ityadi | yadi
sadharmyaprayoge tadbhavo naksipyeta tada sadhanasya atatsvabhavasya
bhavah kim iti ekantena avasyan taya sadhyasya bhavah? | kadacit kas
tu bhavatu nama? | `yat krtakam tad anityam' ity ekantabhavas ca hetau
sati sadhyasya vyaptya sadharmyaprayoge 'bhidhiyate | sa[296]ca
tadatmyam antarenanarthantarasya na sambhavatiti samarthyat
tadaksipati | katham ivatatsvabhavasya bhavah na ekantenanyabhava iti
aha -- krtakatvety adi | yadi prayatnanantariyakatvam antarenapi

krtakatvasya bhavad atatsvabhavatvam anityatve[297]'py ayam eva
 vrttantah | tatas ca tadatmyavirahat
 prayatnanantariyakatvasyanityatvenanvayo na syat, tannivrttau[298]va
 nivrttir[299]iti katham tatas[300]tat[301][s. 78a.] {p. 74.1} pratiyate? |
 naisa dosah,
 prayatnÄ•nantarÄ•«yakapadÄ•rthasvabhÄ•vasyaiÄ•nityatvasya[302]tena[303]sÄ•dhanÄ
 t, tatra ca tadatmyasadbhavad anvayavyatirekav anivaritau
 anityatvakrtakatvamatrapeksaya[304][t. 257a.] tu tadatmyaviraho
 'syabhihita[305]iti | nanv agninvrttav atatsvabhavasyapi dhumasya
 nivrttir drsta 'nvayas cety aha -- karyasya iti |
 anvayavyatirekayor hi pratibandho nibandhanam, tena tayoh vyapteh,
 tadabhava tayor apy abhavad | tatrarthantarasya dhumasyagnau
 tadutpattilaksanahpratibando 'nvayavyatirekanimittam astiti bhavetam
 tau[306]| yatra tv anarthantarasya tav ucyete tatravasyam tadatmyena
 bhavitavyam ity abhiprayah | atrodaharanam yatha-- anayor eva
 krtakatvaprayatnanantariyakatvayor viparyayena naikanivrttav[307]
 anyanivrttih[308]-- `yat prayatnanantariyakam na bhavati [s. 78b.] tat
 krtakam api na bhavati' ity evamrupa | yata evam tasmad
 anvayavyatirekayor yathalaksanam hetubhave sadhyasyavyasyam
 bhavah, sadhyabhava ca hetor avasyam abhavah ity eko 'pi
 sadharmyamukhena vaidharmyamukhena va prayukto dvitiyam aksipati,
 svavyapakapratibandhaksepat[309], tasyapi[310]cetarena[311]vyapteh |
 tasmad ubhayatra traipurpyapratiter ekasya sabde(bda)to 'parasyarthata iti
 sambandhavacane 'pi prayoga eva vidhimukhena pratishedhamukhena va bhidyate
 nartha iti siddhim tatas tasya dvidha prayogah sadharmyena
 vaidharmyena ca | na tu sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam api,
 tadarthasyanyatarenaiva [t. 257b.] prakasanat | sarvo hetur
 anvayavyatireky eva vastuto na kascid anvayi vyatireki va namety etad
 upasamharann aha -- iti naikatranvayamukhena vyatirekamukhena [s. 79a.]
 va sadhanavakye dvayor anvayavyatirekayoh prayogah saksac chabdena
 pratipadanam isyate, vaiyarthyat pratitapratyayane prayojanabhavat |
 {p. 75.1} tam evarthato 'parasya pratitim sphutayann aha --
 tatsvabhavataya ityadi | yadi tatsvabhavataya sadhyena hetor anvayah
 sidhyati tata eva tadabhava 'bhavo 'pi sidhyaty eva | tatsvabhavasya
 tadabhava svayam nairatmyena bhavayogat | tatha tatsvabhavataya
 sadhyabhava sadhanasyabhavasiddhau ca satyam tata eva sadhyena
 hetoh anvayasyapi siddher iti | yais tu vyakhyayate --
 sadharmyavati[312]prayoge tadabhava eva vipakse hetor abhavakhyatir
 yatha syat nanyatra vipakse viruddhe va hetvabhavaprasangat
 viruddhata[313]eva vyavacchedaprasanac ceti niyamakhyapanartha
 vyatirekaprayogah iti | sa tadartha 'py ayuktah | kutah? anyaviruddhayor
 api na kevalam tadabhavasya vipaksatvat yasya hi -- anya eva vipakso
 'nyadharmayogi va 'nyo, na vivaksitadharmanasrayah[314], [s. 79b.]
 viruddha eva va sahanavasthanalaksanenaiva[315][t. 258a.] virodhena, na
 parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayapi vipaksah -- tasyanityatvad
 anyanatmadidharmavati[316]arthe, krtakatvadivrtteh,
 hetvabhavaprasangah | ausnye ca sadhye[317]'gnilaksanasya hetor

viruddhad eva sitat nanusnasitad apy anyato vyavacchedaprasangat
naikantenausnyam agnir grasayed iti tasyayam dosah syat | tam
pratyacaryenoktam[318]-- yady ekasya[319]vipaksatvam isyate tada
tadabhavasyaivesyatam[320], na viruddhasya anyasya va,
tasyanyatrapi[321]vivaksitadharmanasraye viruddhe ca bhavat,
tadabhavam[322]antarena tayor anyaviruddhatvayogat[323] | na tv
asmakam[324]trividham api vipaksam icchatam[325],
vivaksitadharmanasrayam ca 'nyam iti bhavah |

_____notes_____

[296] ekantabhavah [297] prayatnanantariyakatvam antarenapi
anityatvasya bhavat [298] sadhya- [299] hetoh [300] hetoh [301] sadhyam
[302] na tu samagrapadarthasvabhavasya [303] prayatnanantariyakatvena [304]
prayatnanantariyakah sabdah, krtakatvat anityatvac ca [305]
prayatnananta- [306] anvayavyati- [307] prayatna- [308] hetu- [309]
rupavyatireka- (?) [310] pratibandhasya [311] anvayena vyatirekena va
[312] vaidharmye tu tadabhava 'bhavasya pratitvan na sankha [313]
.....r eva sakasad vyavrttih (?) [314] anityatvam [315]
sitavahnivat [316] niravayavatvadi [317] usno 'yam padarthah,
agnitvat [318] dignagena [319] sadhyabhava
tadabhavanyaviruddhalaksanat tritayan madhyad ekasya [320]
sadhyabhava sadhanabhavasya [321] tadabhavasya [322] sadhyabhavam
[323] anya- | viru- [324] dosah [325] yas ca yujyate etanmadhyat sa
grahisyate

[section: 10. sattvasya ksanikatvasvabhavatayah samarthanam]

yadi svabhavahetav anvayavyatirekayoh sadhanadharmasya sadhyasvabhavata
nibandhanam ity anvayena vyatirekena va sadharmyavaidharmyavatoh {p.
76.1} prayogayor abhidhiyamanena tadatmyaksepadvarenarthad
itaraksepa ucyate, tada pramanasiddhaiva tatsvabhavata tayor
nibandhanam [s. 80a.] na sabdamatratah pratiyamanety abhiprayavan
aha -- katham idam[326]ityadi | yenei sato nasvarasvabhavatvena |
satva(ttva)laksanasya hetoh ksanikatvasvabhavatveneti yavat |
prcchatah cayam abhiprayah -- iha [t. 258b.] dvividhah santah --
krtakas ca ghatadayah akrtakas cakasadayah | tatra ye tavat
akrtakas te sadakaranavat nityam [vaisu 4.1.1.] iti
nityalaksanayogad anitya eva na bhavanti kuta eva ksanikah? iti na
satva(ttva)sya ksanikatvasvabhavata | ye 'pi santah krtakas tesam
api mudgaradyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayitaya vinasasya sahetukatvat
taddhetvasannidhava vinasat krtakatmano 'pi satva(ttva)sya
ksanikatvasvabhavata na samasty eveti nanvayavyatirekayoh sambhava iti
| avasyam ca vinaso dandadyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayi,
drstatvat | tatha hi -
abhighatagnisamyoganasapratyayasannidhim[327] |
vinasamsarggitamyati na vinaso ghatadibhih|| [s. 80b.]
anyatrapi[328]canvayavyatirekanuvidhanam eva
hetumattavyavaharanibandhanam abhyupeyatesaugatair api, tad

ihapy[329]astiti kin na tadvyavaharah pravarttyate? iti | nanu
 canvayaniscayam pratipadayata badhakapramanavrthivasat
 tatsvabhavata purvam eva pratipadita `anvayaniscayo 'pi svabhavahetau'
 ityadi vicanat | tat kuto 'sya purvapaksasyavasarah? | satyam,
 kintupurvacyairkrtakatvasya ksanikatayam sadhyayam
 paraih krtakanam ante 'vasyam hetunibandhanavinasopagamat
 taddhetvayogapratipadanenanapeksa vinasam prati viparyaye badhakam
 pramanam tadatmyaprasadhakam uktam tat
 prasangamukhena[330]krtakalaksanasyaiva sattvasya
 tadatmatam[331]gamayati nanyasya [t. 259a.] iti darsayitum |
 arthakriyavirodhalaksanam[332]tu sarvasya sattvasya iti
 vastumatrena[333]{p. 77.1} prag uktam api vipañcayitum
 purvapaksopanyasah | akrtakalaksanam tu sattvam na sambhavaty
 eva, niyamakam hetum antarena desakalasvabhavaniamayogat |
 tatahpurvacyair na [s. 81a.] tasyaikangavaikalyad eva
 sadakaranavat nityam [vaisu 4.1.1.] iti nityatasambhava iti na
 tadatmatam[334]prati yatnah krtah |sastrakaras tu
 samanyena[335]sattvasya ksanikasvabhavatam, krtakalaksanasya
 api ca, desakalasvabhavaviprkrstasyapi vastusthityaiva tadatmatam
 arthakriyavirodhena, na paropagatavasyam bhavivinasasyahetukataya
 visesabhavat utpannamatrasvabhavaprasangena[336]pratipadayisyati
 |

_____notes_____

[326] parah [327] eva [328] ankuradau [329] vinase [330] apatti- [331]
 ksanika- [332] pramanam [333] samanyena [334] ksanikatva- [335]
 krtaka 'krtakavisesavirahena [336] vinasasya

[section: 11. sahetukam vinasam nirasitum tasya
 bhavasvabhavatayah samalocanam]]

tatrapurvacyoktam `sarvasya satah krtakasyavasyamante hetukrto
 vinaso iti' yah parair isyate tam pratyanapeksatvam kyapayitum
 upakramate -- vinasahetvayogad iti | yadi tarhi nasasya hetur nasti, sa
 tesam krtakanam satam avasyam bhavi vinasah kutah? | na hy
 akasmikah kascit svabhavo yukta ity aha -- svabhavata eva | bhavaty
 asmat karyam iti bhavasabdo hetuvacanah | tena svahetubhya eva
 nasvarah nasanasilah, sucyagre sarsapa ivanavasthayinah
 svatmani bhavajayante | naisam krtakalaksananam satam
 bhavanam svahetubhyo nispannamanyatah abhigatader
 vinasotpattih | kutah? [s. 81b.] [t. 259a.]
 tasyabhighatagnisamyogades taddhetutayopagatasya asamarthyat | tatha
 hi -- agnisamyogadikale tritayam laksayamah | tad eva
 ksthadikam vinasyam, angaradikam avasthantaram,
 ksthadinivrttilaksanam cabhavam tuccharupam, naparam
 yatragnisamyogader vyaparah cintyeta | etavat yam ca vastugatau na
 kvacid atra vinasahetoh samarthyam yujyate | yato na hi vinasahetur
 bhavasyendhanadeh svahetubhyah sthirarupasyotpannasya svabhavam

evasthiratmatalaksanam karoti | kutah? tasyendhanadeh svahetubhya
eva nirvrtteh | na hi {p. 78.1} sthiratmano
nirvrttasyanyathabhavah[337], [338]tadatma[339]sakyate kartum, tasya
hetvantarat pascad bhavato 'rthantaravaprasangat,
tasyaivanyathavayogat, tatra hetuvyaparasya kalpayitum asakyatvat |
athava tritaye samiksyamane yat tavat vinasyam kasthadi na
tatsvabhavam[340]evagnisamyogadir vinasahetuh karoti tasya svahetubhya
eva nirvrtter iti |

_____notes_____

[337] asthirasvabhavata [338] -no 'nirvrttasyanyatha 'bhava -- tib. [339]
sthiratma [340] kasthatvam

[section: 12. kumarilestabhavantarasvabhavapakasasya samalocanam]

kumarilas tu manyate -- nagnisamyogadina bhavasvabhava eva kriyate
kintv indhanadeh [s. 82a.] pradhvamsabhavah | sa
cendhanadirupavikalam angaradikam uttaram bhavantaram eva | taduktam
-- nastitapayaso dadhni pradhvamsabhalaksanam[341] [slv abhava
3] iti | tathavidhasya cabhvasya hetumattopagamo naiva virudhyate | tatha
caha kas-cit - bhavantaravinirmukto bhavo 'tranupalambhavad |
abhavahsammatas tasya hetohkinna samudbhavah? || iti tad
etatkaumarilam[t. 260a.] darsanam apanudann aha -- napi ityadi | yady
uttaram karyatmakam bhavantaram eva abhavas tada 'gnisamyogadayo
'nga(nga)radijanmani vyapr(pri)yanta itistam evasmakam, kintu
bhavantarakarane abhyupagamyamane 'gnyadinam indhanadav avyaparad
tadavastham evendhanadikam | tatas ca yatha 'gnisamyogat prag
indhanader upalabdhih anya ca tatsadhya 'rthakriya tatha
'ngaradyutpattav apy upalabdhyadeh prasangah | nanu bhavantarasya
pradhvasa(dhvamsa)bhavarupatayam tadutpattav indhanadinam [s.
82b.] pradhvas tatvadasatam katham tathopalabdhyadiprasangah? |
satyam, evam manyate -- sarvasyendhanader anyasya gavader api tathabhavo
ma bhut ity angaradeh dhvamsavyavasthayam nibandhanam {p. 79.1}
abhidhaniyam | tasmim(smin) sati tannivrttir iti cet, aho vacanakausalam
yato nivrttes tucchasvabhavatanangikaranat tad eva bhavantaram
angaradikam nivrttim bruse | tad ayam arthah sampannah --
angaradibhave 'ngaradibhavad angaradikam dhvamsah
kasthader iti | na cangaradibhave tadbhavah svatmani
hetubhavayogat | agnyadibhyas ca tadutpadavacanad
indhanadyupamarddenangaradi[t. 260b.]bhavat asya dhvamsarupateti cet
| ko 'yam upamarddo nama? | yadi nivrttih sa 'ngaradilaksanaiveti
na purvasmad visisyate | tasmad [s. 83a.] svarasato nivarttate
kasthadih, agnyadibhyas tv angaradijanma ity eva bhadrakam,
anyatha kasthades tathopalabdhyadiprasangah katham na syat? api
ca -- yadi bhavantaram pradhvamsabhavo ya ete 'nupajatavikarah
pradipabuddhyadayo dhvamsante tesam katarad bhavantaram
pradhvaso(dhvamsa) vyavasthapyate? | te 'py
avyaktatam[342]atmabhavam[343]ca vikaram eva dhvamsam samalambanta

iti cet | na, pradipader bhavarupavyaktatabhave pramanabhavat |
yadi hi saktirupatapattir avyaktata tada sakteh
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tadabhave[344]katham pradipadayah
saktyatmana 'vasthitah kalperan[345]? |
athopalabdhiogyatavikalatmatapattir avyaktih; atrapi tadatmana
'vasthitau naiva pramanam asti | na capramanakamadriyante vaco
vipascitah | atmanas casattvat katham tadbhavo[346]buddhyadinam
[s. 83b.] vikarah parinamas ca? | anyatra vihitapratikriyatvat neha
pranyata ity alam prasangena | syanmatam --
bhavantarenangaradina "vrtatvat indhanades tathopalabdhyadayo
na bhavantity ata aha -- napi ityadi | svabhavantaram anyasyendhanader
avaranam api na yujyeta tadavasthe avicalita[t. 261a.]rupe tasminn
indhanadau satyavaranasypa na kevalam anupalabdhyader ayogat |

_____notes_____

[341] -sabhava isyate -- slv [342] pradipa- [343] buddhih [344] karya-
[345] kalpyeran -- tib. [346] atmata

{p. 80.1}[section: 13. bhavabhavapakasasyapi samalocanam]

na kevalam bhavasvabhavo bhavantaram va vinasahetuna na kriyate
bhavabhavo 'pi na kriyata ity aha -- napi ityadi | kutah? iti cet,
abhavasya vidhina paryudasena vivaksitad bhavadanyataya
karyatvopagame kriyamane kim indhanadirupa evasau? atharthantaram? iti
vyatirekavyatirekavikalpanatikramat | tatra cokta eva dosah | nanu
prasajyapratishedhatma tuccharupo 'sav agnyadijanyo 'bhyupeyate |
tadbhave cendhanadinam naihsvabhavyat kutah
purvadosavasarah? | sa cavasyam agnyadibhavabhavanuvidhayitaya
[s. 84a.] tatkaryas tadbhavavyavaharasyanyatrapa tannibandhanatvat |
taduktam -- san bodhagocarapraptas tadbhave[347] nopalabhyate | nasyan
bhavakathamtasya[348] na nasahkaryatamiyat || prag
abhutvabhavan bhavo hetubhyo jayate yatha| bhutva'pi na bhavams
tadvaddhetubhyo na bhavaty ayam[349] || iti | ata aha -- bhavapratishedhety
adi | ayam abhiprayah -- yady anapeksitabhavantarasamsarggas
cyutimatram eva tuccharupam dhvamsah tada tatra karakavyaparo naiva
sambhavati bhavanadharminy eva tatsambhavat | tasyapy [t. 261b.] abhutva
bhavopagamat karyata na virudhyata iti cet | na | bhavanadharmano
bhavarupataprapter abhavatvahaneh | yato bhavatiti bhavo manyate,
naparam ankurader api bhavasabdapravrttinimittam |
arthakriyasamarthyam iti cet | sarvasamarthyavirahinas[350]tarhy asya
katham pratitivisayata? | na hy akaranam pratitivisayah,
atiprasangat | tadavisayasya va katham hetumattavagatih? vastuta
va?, yenocyate `tuccharupam eva tad vastu' iti | pratitijanakatve va
katham na [s. 84b.] samarthyasambandhita? | sad iti pratyaya 'visayasya
katham bhavateti cet | karyata 'py asya katham? | svahetubhave bhavat
iti cet | katham tarhi satpratyaya 'visayata? | {p. 81.1} tatha hi --
yadi svahetubhave bhavatiti pratyate sad ityadi pratyeta | yato 'stiti
sad iti vadanti vidvamsah | na casti, bhavati, bhavah, sanniti

sabdanam[351]arthabhedah paramarthah kascit | abhavatmakatayaiva
 bhavaty asav iti cet | na | vyahatatvat, yato na bhavatity abhava ucya
 sa katham bhavatiti vyapadisyate? | pratisthitena kenacid rupena
 svajñanatmany apratibhasanat na bhava iti cet | atyantaparoksanam
 caksuradinam abhavataprasangah | na | tesam
 jñanaheturupataya pratibhasanat iti cet | na | asyapi
 bhavitrupataya 'vabhasanat | [t. 262a.] sarvarupavivekasya ca katham
 bhutya sambandhah? | kenacid rupenonmajjanam hi bhavanam |
 jñanavisayataya 'syapi ca taddheturupataya 'vabhasanasya
 tulyatvat[352], aheto ca visayatvayogat | asmakam tv
 abhavabuddhayah svavasanaparipakanvaya nirvisaya eva | abhavasya ca
 bhavitrve katham paryudasat prasajyapratishedho bhidyeta | asadrupasya
 vidhanena paryudasat [s. 85a.] sa bhidyata iti cet | na | asadrupasya
 bhavanavirodhat | bhavatiti hi bhutya sattaya 'bhisambadhyate | tatra
 katham sadrupasya vidhanam? | paryudasa evaiko nañarthas ca syat,
 sarvatra vidheh pradhanyat | so 'pi va na bhavet | yadi hi kiñcit
 kutascit[353]nivartyeta tada tadvyatireki[354]samsprsyeta
 tatparyudasena | tac ca nasti | sarvatra nivrttir bhavati ity ukte
 vastvantarasyaiva kasyacid vidhanat | tatha 'nena vastvantaram evoktam
 syat, na tayor vivekah | aviveke ca na paryudasah |
 aprastutabhidhanam ca syat | bhavanivrttau[355]prastutayam
 asadatmano vastvantarasyaiva vidhanat | na casya
 svarupenasadatmakatvam, svarupenapy asatah karyatvavirodhat |
 pararupena tu sarvam eva vastvasadatmakam iti nasya ghatadeh kascid
 visesah [t. 262b.] bhavatu va 'yam abhavo 'gnyadibhyas tadbhave kim
 iti nopalabhyante kasthadayah? | tatha hi -- agnyadinam
 anyakriyayam caritarthatvad anivrtta eva tebhayah {p. 82.1} [s. 85b.]
 indhanadayah pragvad upalabhyeran | tadupamarddena dhvamsasyotpatteh
 iti cet, katham tadupamarddah? | na tavat pradhvamsabhavena,
 indhanasattakale tasyabhavat | nagnyadibhih, dhvamsavirbhava eva
 tesam vyaparopagamat | na cotpannah pradhvamsabhava indhanadin
 vihanti, yaugapadyaprasangat | dhvamsena vinasane ca vikalpatrayasya
 tadavasthatvat | tatas canavastha | sa eva dhvamsa indhanader
 agnyadijanma nivrttih, ato 'syanutpalabdhir iti cet | katham anyo 'nyasya
 nivrttih?, atiprasangat | yadi cayam hetumams tadbhedat
 atmabhedam kim nanubhavati? | saliyavankuradayo 'pi
 karanabhedat evatmabhedam atyantavilaksanam anubhavanto 'dhyaksata
 evavasiyante | na tv evam anapeksitabhavantarasamsarggah
 cyutimatralaksano dhvamsah |
 tasyabhighatagnisamyogadikaranabhede 'pi tuccharupatayaikarupasya
 svajñanatmany avabhasanat | na hi bhavasunyatam vihayaparam
 tatra kiñcid rupam iksamahe | vistaratas caitatksanabhangasiddhau
 vicaritam ity astam tavad iha | [s. 86a.] tasmad agnyadisamyogakale
 na tasya kiñcid bhavati na bhavaty eva kevalam ity evopagantum yuktam | yato
 nayam kasyacid [t. 263a.] bhavena nasto nama kintu yatah svayam
 asthirarupataya bhutas tato nasto nama | tena nasya 'bhavanam anyad
 va kiñcid bhavati | tatha ca bhavanadharmanah kasyacid abhavad

bhavam bhavantam kutascin na karotiti kriyapratishedha
evagnisamyogadeh syat | eva ca sati kartta agnisamyogadih na
bhavati ity akartur aheturvam iti tasman na vinasahetuhkascit |

_____notes_____

[347] agnih [348] agnyadeh [349] bhavah [350]
bhavasabdapravrttinimittam abhavasyapi yadi samarthyam asti tada
bhavatvam atha nasti tatraha [351] sanniti samanyasabdanam -- tib.
[352] caksuradibhih [353] brahmanadi (prathamam tippanam)
ksatriya- (dvi. ti.) [354] nivartyavyatireki [355] tuccharupayam

[section:14. vaiyarthiyad api vinase hetvayogah]

na kevalam asamarthyad vinasahetvayogah, kintu vaiyarthiyac ca, tad
evaha -- yadi svabhavato nasvaro nasanasilah svatmany anavasthayi
sthatum asakto yatha sucyagre sarsapah tasya na
kiñcinnasakaranaih | kim karanam? | svayamnasat |
tatsvabhavatayaiva asthirasvabhavatayaiva | na hi prakrty eva sthatum
asakte sucyagre sarsape tadasthitaye prayasah phalavan bhavet | {p.
83.1} atraiva vyaptim adarsayati -- yo hi ityadi | na punahtadbhave
tatsvabhavatve janakat [s. 86b.] hetor hetvantaram apeksate | na hi
prakasadayah ityadina drstantavivaranam | tadatmataya
hetvantaranapeksanena vyaptim tadatmyasadhakena pramanena
darsayati -- tadatmano yo yasya svabhavah tatsvabhavasya
tadatmyabhava hetvantaram apeksamanasya svahetor nispannasyapi
tatsvabhavatvabhava nairatmyasya nihsvabhavatayah prasangat |
tadvat prakasadvat na punah pascata [t. 263b.] tadatmatayam
asthitidharmatmatayam hetvantaram apeksata iti pramanaphalam |
asthitidharmacet nasvarasvabhavas cet | svabhavatahsvahetubhyo
nispanno bhava iti paksadharmopasamharah | viruddhavyaptopalabdhis
ceyam, hetvantaraapeksanapeksayoh
parasparapariharasthitalaksanataya virodhat, hetvantaranapeksaya ca
tatsvabhavataya vyaptatvat |

[section: 15. svato vinasvaratvasadhakahetav anekantadosodharah]

atra ca parasya vacanav akasam asankyaha -- bijadivat[8.16] ityadi |
syad etat ityadina etad eva vibhajate kevalana janayanti iti | kutah? iti
cet, salilaksityadeh svahetuvyatiiriktasyankuradijananasvabhavanam
api [s. 87a.] bijadinam tadatmatayam apeksanat | tatas ca na
punas tadbhave hetvantaram apeksanta ity anekantah | tadvad bhavo
'pindhanadih svahetor nasvaratma nispanno 'pi vinase
vinasvaratmatayam syad iti darstantikam | na bijadivad
anekantah | kutah? tatsvabhavasya ankuradijananasvabhavasya bijader
ankuradijananat, tadatmatayam hetvantaranapeksanat | yas ca
ksityadikam apeksamano na janayati kusuladyavasthah tasya
ajanakasya ca atatsvabhavatvat ankuradijananasvabhavatvabhavat | tatra
tadatmatalaksano hetuh na vartata eveti na tenanekantah |

[section: 16. pratyaksena badhat na pratyabhijñaya
sthiraikabhavasiddhih]

nanu pratyabhijñapratyaksata eva bijadir ekasvabhavo laksyate | tatra
kuto 'yam jananasvabhavatvajananasvabhavatvalaksano bhedah? {p.
84.1} yato 'nekanto [t. 264b.] na syat | na capramanam pratyabhijña,
tatrapurvarthavijñanam ityadi pramanalaksanayogat,
satsamprayogenendriyanam bhavatas ca pratyaksam eva
pratyabhijñanam | na ca pratyaksad garistham pramanam asti, yatas
tadvisayasya bhedasiddhya badham anubhavad apramanam etat [s. 87b.]
syat ity asankyaha -- `ata eva' janakatvajanakatvad eva
viruddhadharmadhyasat `tayor avasthayoh' janakajanakavasthayoh
bijadeh vastubhedah svabhavabhedo nisceyah adhyavasatavyah |
yatha hi salibijam tadankurajananasvabhavam tadbhave
salyankurabhavadarsanat pratyaksato 'vagamyate, yavabijam
catajjananasvabhavam tadbhave salyankuranupalabdhya[356][t. 265a.]
tadviviktayavabijagrahipratyaksarupaya pratiyate tatha 'trapy
avasthadvaye salibijasya
tadankuraviviktaviviktavasthagrahipratyaksabalad eva
svankurajanakajanakasvabhavata kinna nisciyate? | isyata
evavasthayor bhedo 'vasthavatas tv abheda iti cet | na |
tasyavastharupavivekina rupantarena pratyakse
pratibhasanaprasangat | na hi yadanatmarupavivekena svajñane na
pratibhasate tasya pratyaksata yukta | avasthatadvatoh
svabhavabhedabhavat [s. 88a.] katham rupantarena pratibhasanam? iti
cet | nanv avasthabhyo 'navaptarupabhedasyavasthanam ivatmanas tadbhede
saty abhedo na sangacchate | [t. 265b.] tatas casyavasthanam
ivatmabhedam anubhavatah katham avasthatrtvam? | avasthabhede 'py
abhinnarupasya tatha vyavasthanat kathañcidbhedasyapi bhavad adosa
iti cet | yadi yam atmanam purodhaya `ayam avasthata, avasthas
cemah' iti bhanyate tenavasthatadvator bhedas tada bheda eveti
`kathañcit' ity andhapadam etat | tato 'sya pratyaksatayam
anatarupavivekina rupantarenavabhasanaprasango na nivarttate | atha
tenatmana 'bhedah[357] avasthavad bhedaprasango 'vasthatuh, tadvad
avasthanam abhedasya va | tayor api kathañcid bhedabhedav iti cet | tayos
tarhy avasthatadvad atmanor bhedavatoh kathañcid abhedanimittam
rupantaram istam syat | {p. 85.1} tatha ca tasyapi tabhyam
kathañcidbhedah, anyatha tadekasvabhavad atyantam abhedad
avasthatadvatoh parasparam atyantam bhedabhedau prasajyeyatam[358]
rupantarasya kathañcidbhede [s. 88b.] tannibandhanam aparam rupam, tatha
'syapi tadanyad ity aparimitarupataivaikaikasya vastunah samasajyeta | na
caparimitarupapratibhasi pratyaksam anubhavamah | ananubhavantas ca
katham tatkalpanaya "tmanaivatmanam vipralabhemahi? | tasmad
avastharupavivekenopalabdhilaksanapraptyanupalambhad
aparimitarupatprasangac ca kathañcid bhedabhedavato 'vasthatur
asattvam eva | tas cavastha janakajanakasvabhavabhedavatyah [t. 266a.]
pratyaksata evavagamyanta iti tadekatvadyava-sayi pratyabhijñanam

tadbadham[359]anubhavat katham pramanam syat?, yato bijadinam
 ankuradijananasvabhavanam api tadatmatayam hetvantarapeksanat
 praktanasya[360]hetor anaikantikata bhavet | bhavatu va 'vasthata
 kascit, tasyapy etad[361]eva bhedam sadhayati | tatha hi -- tayoh [t.
 264a.] janakajanakavasthayor iti saptamidvivacanam etat tada bhavati | tad
 ayam artho -- janakavasthayam ajanakavasthayam ca vastunah
 dharmilaksanasya bheda svabhavananatvam ata eva[hbta 356,24]
 janakajanakasvabhavatvad eva pratyaksavasitat nisceyah[8,19]
 niscayalaksanas tatra vyavaharah kartavyah, visayasya [s. 89a.]
 viruddhadharmadhyasalaksanasya darsanad iti | na ca sakyate vaktum --
 avastha evankuradijananasvabhava navasthata iti | tasya
 sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasyasattvaprasangat | [t. 264b.] tato yad
 ekarupataya pratyabhijñanam bhavesu tat purvottarakalayor
 janakajanakasvabhavabhedavyavasthapakapratyaksanibandhanam
 anubhavadbhadham katham iva pramanam syat? | tatpratibhasinas
 cabhinnarupasyalikatve 'ksasamudbhavam api vrttim anubhavato 'sya
 satsamprayogajtvabhavat taimirikadidhiyam iva kutah pratyaksata? |
 na {p. 86.1} carthakriyanibandhanam rupama-pasya bijader aparah
 paramarthatah svabhavo 'sti, yasyadhigamat pratyabhijñanam
 pramanam bhavet, arthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat paramarthasatah
 | tasmad sadrsaparabhavanibandhana evayam kesakadalistambadisv
 ivakarasamyatamatrapahrtahrdayanam bhranta [s. 89b.] eva
 tattvadyavasayo mantavyah | tatah sato 'pi pratiksanam
 bhedasyanupalaksanam balanam | yada tu vidhurapratyayopanipatah
 visadrsaparabhavaprasavah tada 'sya tattvadyavasayi
 pratyabhijñanapratyayo na bhutim avalambate | na ca
 tadekakaraparamarsapratyayajanakatvad aparam sadrsyam | bheda
 'visese 'pi ca svahetubalayata aprakrtivasat
 kecid[362]evaikakaraparamarsapratyayalaksanam
 arthajñanadilaksanam va 'rthakriyam kurvanti napara iti
 vipañcitampramanavartika evasastrakrteti neha prapañcyate |

_____notes_____

[356] in tib. this passage -anupalabdhyā to tayoh (p. 85. line 15) is read
 after svabhavah (p. 86. line 22). [357] tada [358] parasparatyantam
 bhedabhedau vastvantare prasajye- -- t. [359] pratyaksa [360] yo hi
 yatsvabhavah ityadina kathitasya | [361] pratyaksam [362]
 rupalokadayah

[section: 17. anumanenapi pratyabhijñāya badhat na tatah
 sthirabhavasiddhih]

avasyam ca bijader janakajanakavasthayor vastubhedo yathokto 'vagantavya
 iti darsayitum anumanam abhedasya [t. 265a.] badhakam aha -- bhavanam
 bijadinam svakaryajanako yah svabhavah tasya tesu satsu
 anyathatvabhavat[8,21] kadacid ajanakatvasambhavat [s. 90a.]
 tatsvabhavasya ankuradijanakasvabhavasya pascad iva
 saliladikaranasannidhana iva prag api kusuladyavasthitikale 'pi

svakaryajananaprasangat | tatha hi -- saliladisannidhane 'pi bijadiah
svarupenaiva karyam karoti, na pararupena | yas casya tada [t.
266a.] karyajanakah svabhavah, sa cet prag apy asti, `sa evayam' iti
pratyabhijñayam puro 'vasthayino janakasvabhavasya
pracyarupabhedadhyavasayat, tatah kim iti prag api tatkaryam na
kuryad iti? | prayogah -- yad yada yajjananasvabhavam tat tada
tajjanayaty eva | ajanakasya janakatvasvabhavavirodhat | anyasyapi va
tatsvabhavatapatteh | yatha -- tad eva bijadikam
saliladisannidhikale | kusuladyavasthasv api cedam bijadikam
svakaryajananasvabhavam {p. 87.1} eva pratyabhijñaya vyavasthapyata iti
svabhavahetuprasangah | na ca janayati | tasma na tajjananasvabhavam
iti | viparyayaprayogah -- yad yada yajjananasvabhavam(va) nirvarthyam
karyam na janayati na tat tada tajjananasvabhavam, tad yatha --
salyankurajananasvabhavanirvartyam karyam ajanayat kodravabijam | na
janayati ca saliladikaranasannidheh[363]prak
tatkaryajananasvabhavanirvartyam [s. 90b.] svakaryam bijadikam iti
[t. 266b.] vyapakanupalabdhih | tato 'numanato 'pi badham anubhavat
pratyabhijñanam katham pramanam syat? | nanu
canena[364]badhyamanasyanumanasyapramanyat katham badhakatvam? |
aniscitapramanabhavena[365]kuto badha? | napi itaretarasrayatvam | na
hi pratyabhijñanasyapramanyad etadanumanam pramanam, kintu
svasadyapratibandhat | sa ca viparyaye badhakapramanabalan niscita iti
|

_____notes_____

[363] ca salyadika- -- t. [364] pratyabhijñanena [365] uttaram

[section: 18. pratyaksasyanumanat gariyastvanirasah]

na pratyaksad anyad garistham pramanam iti cet | na |
pratyabhijñayah pratyaksatvasiddheh | na hiyam anumanena
pratyaksatmika sati badhyata iti brumahe | kim krtam ca
pratyaksasya gariyastvam? | tad dhy arthasyasambhave 'bhavat pramanam
ucyate tac canumanasyapy arthapratibaddhalingajanyataya samanam iti
nasya kascid visesah | yadi canumanavirodham asnuvanapi
pratyabhijña pramanam tada "karasya samyat tadekatam pratyati
niletarakusumadeh[366][pratitih] kim na pramanam? | na hi
kusumaphaladikaryadarsanonniyamano bhedah pratyaksatas tathabhavam
anubhavati | vistaratas ca pratyabhijñapramanyanirasah [s.
91a.]ksanabhangasiddhav eva vihita ity astam tavad iha | yatah
evam uktena prakarena janakajanakavasthayoh bijader vastubhedah
tasmad yo 'nyo 'vasthaviseso yadantaram ankuradikaryaprasavah {p.
88.1} sa evankurajananasvabhavah, [t. 267a.]
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tajjananasvabhavatayah | yadi tarhi sa
evankurajananasvabhavah, purvabhavinam avasthabhedanam
atajjananabhavatvat katham tesu tatkaranavyapadesah?
ankurarthibhir va tadupadanam? ity ata aha -- `purvabhavinas tu'
kusuladyavasthitikalabhavinas tu

avasthavisesaankurakaranasyantyasyavasthavisesasya karanani
pratyayantaropadhiyamanavisesebhyah paramparaya tebhyas tadutpatteh
| atas tesupacaratah karanavyapadeso 'nkurarthishis copadanam |
yatas tatsvabhavasya bijader jananam na hetvantarapeksam, yac
cajanakam apeksate na tasya [s. 91b.] tajjananasvabhavatvam iti | tasman
nanekanto bijadivat `tatsvabhavatvat' ity asya hetoh ity
upasamharah | tad evam yada tavat pratyabhijñanam
pratyaksapramanataya sthairyasiddhaye parair ucyate bijadivad
anekantam pratipadayitum, tada tasyoktena prakarena
pratyaksanumanabhyam badhyamanatvat tadatmata nastiti kutas tata
ekata bhavanam?, yato 'nekantah syad iti pratipaditam | yada tu
pratyabhijñayamanatvat purvaparakalayor ekasvabhava bijadaya iti
hetutayocyate paraih, tada 'yam asiddho hetuh | na ca sa pakse kvacid
varttata ity aha -- ksanikesu bhavesu asmabhir isyamanesu
ekyabhavad iti sambandhah |

_____notes_____

[366] girikantaka (?)-kanni- (?)

[section: 19. tatsvabhavatvat ity atra punar api anekantadosodharah
|]

atha yasyapi ksanika bhavas tasyapi bijadinam [t. 267b.]
pratiksanam aikyabhava 'pi visesanupalaksanad antyaksanavat
sarvesam janakasvabhavanam api tadbhavam prati
saliladyapeksatvat tadavastham anaikantikativam ity asankyaha --
aparaparotpatteh ksanikair api [s. 92a.] nanekantah, aparebhyo
'parebhyas ca pratyayebhyah pratiksanam utpatteh ksanikanam
bhinnasaktitvad antyaksanavaj janakasvabhavatavirahat kutas tair apy
anekantah syat? na hi karanabhedopadhiyamanajanmanam
visesanupalaksane 'py abhinnasvabhavata yukta, hetu {p.89.1}
bhedananuvidhane 'hetukataprasangat | tatha ca vaksyati --
'aparaparapratyayayogena pratiksanam bhinnasaktayah santanvantah
samskara yady api kutascit samyat samanarupah pratiyante tathapi
bhinna eva esam svabhavah, tena kiñcid eva kasyacit karanam' iti |
yad uktam `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity asyanekantam udbhavayann aha
parah -- te bijaksityadayah antyah ante bhavah pratyekam
ankurajanane samarthah khandasah karanebhyah
karyotpadabhavad bhavadbhir isyanta iti kinna janayanti pratyekam? |
tatas caisam eka eva kascid ankuram janayati, tadanye tu tatsvabhava
api na janayantiti `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity anekantah | tadvat
kusuladyavastha api bijadayo 'nkuradijananasvabhava api na
janayisyantiti tair anekantah [s. 92b.] tadavastha eveti manyateparah|
atraha -- iti yad evam tvam manyase | parena samanyenabhidhanat
samanyenaivottaram aha -- janayanty eva [t.268a.] natra svakaryajanane
anyathabhavah ajanakatvam asankaniyam | kutah?
svabhavasyavaiparityat | yadi hi na janayeyur jananasvabhava eva na
syuh | tatsvabhavas cesyanta ity avasyam janayanti, tatha ca kuto

'naikantah? iti bhavah |

[section: 20. ekenaiva samarthyena karyajanane paresam anupayogam
asankya taduddharah]

pratyekam antyanam janakatve karyaikaena jananad aparesam upayogasya
nirvisayatvad ajananam eveti manyamana aha parah -- tesu antyesu
sahakarisu saha -- yugapat karanasilesu samarthasvabhavesu
tatkaryakriyayogyesu abhyupagamyamanesu satsu karyaikaenaiva
janitatvat ko 'parasyopayogah? naiva kascit | tat kim ucyate `janayanty
eva' iti? | etat pariharati -- `na vai' naiva bhavanam bijadinam
kacit preksapurvakarita buddhipurvakarita, yatah
preksapurvakaritvat `ayam asmasv anyatam eko 'pi samarthah
karyajanane, kim atrasmabhik kartavyam?' ity alocya apare nivartheran [s.
93a.] {p. 90.1} audasinyam[367]bhajamanas tatkaryajanane na vyapriyeran
| yasmat te bijadayo bhavah nirabhiprayavyaparah
paryalocanasunyavyapara ekata utpadyamane karye sarva eva vyapriyante
| bhavanadharmani ca karye tesam pragbhava eva vyaparah |
tadanyasyayogat[368] | yadi hi vyaprtad anya eva vyaparah [t. 268b.]
tada tata eva karyotpadad vyaparavatah karakatvam eva hiyate |
tasyasau vyaparah tatas tasya karakatvam iti cet | nanv evam
vyaparopayogasya karyanupayogini tatropacarat[369]paramarthikam asya
karakatvam hiyeta | kas casya[370]vyaparena sambandhah? |
samavayas cet | na | tasya prag eva nirastatvat | samavayac ca
vyaparavattve
anyasyapi[371]tatkaryanupayoginas[372]tadbhavaprasangah[373],
samavasyeheti buddhihetor ekatvena sarvatra samanatvat | abhimatenaiva
vyaprtena tadvyaparotpadanat natiprasangah iti cet | nanu
tena[374]tadutpadanam[375]tatra[376]samavayad evocyate | sa ca [s. 93b.]
sarvatra samanah | yena ca parisramena vyaparam janayati tena karyam
eva kin notpadayati? yena vyavadhanam asriyate | yatha ca
svasannidhimatrenaivayam vyaparam janayati na vyaparantarena,
anavasthaprasangat, tatha tata eva karyam[377]apity uktaprayam |
tasmad bhavini karye pragbhava eva karanasya vyaparah | sa ca
sarvesam astiti sarva eva karyotpattau vyapriyanta iti vyapadisyante |
tad api karyamsarvebhya eva jayate sarvesam bhava eva tadbhavat |
na hi karyaika karanabhimatabhava eva bhavam antarenaparam janma |
tathabhavah[378]hi tatraiva karanavyaparad karyakriyaivaisam na
sambhavet | tatas ca satsv api karanesu katham asya bhava upalabdir va
syat? | tatsambandhino janmanah karanat iti cet | na | asata {p. 91.1}
tena[379]sambandhayogat | svata eva sattve va [t. 269a.]
janmarthanupapatteh | janmakale copalabhyasyatmanah[380]prag[381]api
bhavat tathopalabdhiprasangah, rupantarena[382]bhava na [s. 94a.]
tasya bhavah syat[383] | rupabhedalaksanatvad bhavabhedasya[384] |
tasmad upalabdhyatmano[385]janmanah praganupalambhad asattvam | tato
'sya[386]janmasambandhita kutah? | tasmad karyam evabhutva hetubhave
bhavatiti bhava evasya[387]tato janmeti sarvebhya tat jayate | nanv
ekasyapi tajjanane samarthyat aparesam tatra sannidhilaksano

vyaparo vyartha eveti na tatraparesam bhavah sangacchata iti ced
 aha -- svahetoh ksitibijasaliladisamagrilaksanasya parinamah
 karyotpadanugunavisesavatah pratiksanam upadhiyamanatisayasya
 ksanantarasya prasavah, tatah upanidhih karyadese sannidhanam
 dharmo yesam te tathabhavantah karyadese sannidhiyamanah
 nopalambham arhanti -- `ekasyapy etatkaryakarane samarthatvat kim atra
 bhavantah sannihitah?' iti na paryanuyogam arhanti | na hi
 tadaparasnidhim[388]antarena tatraikasyapi[389]bhava upapadyate |
 kutah? tatprakrte tatprakrtitvat iti bhavapradhano [s. 94b.]
 nirddesah | ksitibijasaliladisamagriparinamajanyasvabhavatvad
 ekaikasya samarthasya tadbhave[390]kutah kevalasya sambhavah[391]?,
 samagrisabdavacyaih karanabhedaih samartha-
 svasvalaksanantararambhat | tatas[392]ca pratiksanam
 upadhiyamanatisayasyotpadat kevalanam [t. 269b.] ca
 tajjananasvabhavaikalyat tadaparapratyayayogajanyasvabhavatvat
 samarthajanakasya hetoh | etac ca yathavasaram tatra tatra
 vyaktikarisyati | tasmad yatsamagrianyasvabhavo yo bhavah sa
 tatraikabhava 'pi karanavaikalyan na sambhavatity
 ekasamagrijanmanam sahabhavo niyatah | sarvesam tesam bhava
 eva karyasya bhavat sarva eva janayantiti `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity
 atra nanekantah iti | {p. 92.1} yenabhiprayena `te 'ntyah
 samarthah kin na janayanti' ity uktam tam prakatayann aha --
 samarthah ityadi | siddhantavady api `janayanty eva' iti
 yadabhiprayavatoktam tam adarsayati -- na, tatraiva ityadi | etad eva
 vyacaste -- tasyaiva ityadi | [s. 95a.] ayam abhiprayah -- `idam atra
 samartham, idam asamartham' iti pratyaksanupalambhasadhanabhyam
 anvayavyatirekabhyam vyavahriyate, anyanimittabhavat | tau
 canvayavyatirekav ekatraiva karye drsyete naparaparatrete
 tasyaivaikasya janane samartha gamyanta iti naparaparajanam | te tu
 yadavastha janayanto drsyante -- kim tajjananasvabhavas tadaiva?
 ahosvit prag api? ity atra vivadah | tatra prag api tatsvabhavatve
 pascad iva prag api jananaprasanga iti pratiksanam bheda ucyata iti
 |

_____notes_____

[367] `nivartheran' ity etad vyakhyati [368] kriyarupasya [369]
 vyaparavati karane [370] vyaprtasya [371] ghatadeh [372] ankura-
 [373] ankurajanana- [374] bija- [375] vyaparotpada- [376] bijadau
 [377] eva svasamnidhimatrad eva ka- -- t. [378] aparajanmasadbhave [379]
 karyena [380] karyasambandhinah [381] karyajanmani [382] avyaktena [383]
 avyaktad avyaktam eva rupam jatam yatah [384] avyaktarupad
 vyaktarupam bhinnam eva [385] karyasya [386] karya- [387] karya- [388]
 tadanyatara- [389] karyadese [390] aparasnidhanabhava [391] kutah
 [392] nopalambham arhanti

[section: 21. karanabhedat karyabhedam svikurvadbhah
 ksapanakajaiminiyair anekantasyodbhavanam]

punar anyathaksapanakajaiminiyaanekantam udbhavayanta [t. 270a.]
ahuh -- bhinnah parasparavyavrttah svabhavo yesam tebhya
caksuradibhyah saharibhyah yugapatkartrbhyah ekasya
vijñanalaksanasya karyasyotpattau satyam, bahuni bhinnasvabhavani
karanani karyam tv ekam abhinnasvabhavam iti na karanabhedat
karyabhedahsyat | tatas caksuradayo na bhinnenatmanaikasya karyasya
janaka estavyah | kintv abhinnam esam ekakaryajanakam
samanyabhutam rupam upeyam yenabhinnam karyam janayanti | tac ca
samagravasthayam eva tatkaryam janayati na vyagravasthayam | na
caikaikabhava tasyabhavah, samanyatmanah [s. 95b.] kadacid
abhavavirodhat | na ca tada 'sya 'janakasvabhavata,
janakajanakarupavatah samagretaravasthayor bhedaprasangat | tatha ca
samanyatmana hanih | tato yad asya samagresu caksuradisu
janakam rupam tad ekaikabhava 'pi vidyate na ca janayatiti
'tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity anekanta iti |

[section: 22. siddhantavadina dusanoddharah]

siddhantavady aha -- na, yathasvam ityadi | evam manyate -- kim punar
idam karanam abhimatam bhavatah? | yadi pratyekam caksuradikam;
{p. 93.1} tad ayuktam | samagrijanyasvabhavatvat karyasya, tasya eva
karanatvat | nanu tadavasthayam pratyekam eva
samagrisabdavacyanam jananasvabhavatvabhyupagamat pratyekam eva
caksuradikam karanam | [t. 270b.] yady evam ko 'yam niyamo
yadanekasmad bhavata 'nekena bhavitavyam viparyaye
badhakapramanabhavat, ekenaiva tat karyam karotiti kuto 'vasitam? |
tadbhave bhavat iti cet | anekatrapi samanam etat | tad uktam --
tasyaivaikasya janane samarthahnanyasya iti naparaparajananam iti | na
canekasmad bhavad anekam prapnoti | yato nasmakam bhavatam iva
karanam eva [s. 96a.] karyatmatam upaiti, yato 'nekaparinater
anekarupatvat karyasyanekata syat | kintu apurvam eva kesucit satsu
bhavati | tac canekabhava eva bhavat tatkaryam ucyate tasya kuto
'nekataprasangah? | yat tv abhinnam rupam janakam ucyate
tasyaikasthitav api bhavat tatkaryajananasvabhavac ca tatah
karyaprasavaprasangah, tadanyasannidhau tasya visesabhavat tadapi
va na janayet | tasmad yesu bhavabhavavatsu karyam bhavabhavavad
drstam ta eva visesa janaka iti kuto 'nekantah? | atha
samagrim karanam asrityocyate `na karanabhedat karyabhedah
syad iti', tan na, yathasvam yasyah samagryah ya atmiyah
svabhavas tadbhedena tadvisesopayogatah tasya -- vijñanalaksanasya
karyasya, visesah -- samagribhedad bhinnah svabhavah,
tesupayogatah [t. 271a.] tadupayogaih bhinnasamagrivyaparaih
karyah ye svabhavavisesah -- karyanam visistah
svabhavah [s. 96b.] tesam asankarat paras paravyavrttarupatvat |
samagribhedad bhinnarupataiva karyanam iti kathan na karanabhedad
karyabhedah syat? | tatha hi -- eka samagri
manaskaratat[393]sadgunyadilaksana[394], tato
vikalpavijñanamatram[395]jayate; apara

manaskarendriyamatralaksana, tato
bhrantendriyavijñanasambhavah[396]; tadanya
visayendriyamanaskaratmika, tato 'py abhrantavijñanasambhutih iti
bhinnasamagrijanmanam {p. 94.1} karyasvabhavavisesanam
asankaryad asty eva samagrilaksanakaranabhedat karyanam
bheda iti | nanu yada visayendriyamanaskarebhyo vijñanasambhavah tada
tesam upayogavisayasyaikatvat katham asankaryam? | tathavidhasya
sankaryasyestatvat adosah | taduktam -- tatraivaikatra samarthyat
ityadi | katham tarhi tesam tajjanakatvam?, yadi tadbhedat [s. 97a.]
na bhidyate karyam | kim nu vai samagranam anyanyakaryajanana
janakatvam yatas tadbhave tan na syat | janakatvam hy esam tadbhava
eva kasyacid bhavat | tatraikasyanekasya va bhava tesam
ekanekejanakatvam ucyate |

_____notes_____

[393] carutvam [394] desakaladayah [395] arthabhave 'py antaro
vikalpah [396] marumaricikasu jalajñanam

[section: 23. ekasamagrijanyesv api karyesu bhedopapadanam]

nanv ekasyah samagrya anekasya bhava samagryantarajanyebhyo bhavatu
bhedah, parasparatas tu katham? | [t. 271b.] tadatadрупahetujatvad dhi
bhavas tadatadрупani isyante | tatra yada caksurupamanaskarebhyo
vijñananjanma tada caksurupaksanayor api bhavad
vijñanenabhinnahetujatvat tayor vijñanatmata, vijñanasya va
tadрупata katham na prasajyeta? | aha ca -- tadatadрупino bhavas
tadatadрупahetujah| tadрупadi[397] kim
ajñanamvijñanabhinnahetujam || [pv 2.251] iti | naisa dosah |
tesam yathasvam svabhavabhedena nimittopadanataya tadupayogat |
manaskaro hi vijñanasyopadanakaranam | caksusas tu
svavijñanajananyogyasya janmani saharikaranam | evam itaratrapi
yathayogam vacyam | tato 'nyadrsi samagri caksuhksanasya
janika, anyadrsi ca vijñanader iti tadvailaksanyad eva [s. 97b.]
karyanam vilaksanyam | syad etat -- sarvesam
anvayavyatirekav anuvidhiyete tada caksuradiksanair iti kuto 'yam
bhedah -- ihopadanabhava bheda(-bhaveneda)m upayujyate, anyatra tu
sahakaribhaveneti? | bodharupatader[398]{p. 95.1}
anukarananukarabhyam tadbhave[399]vyabhicaravyabhicaratas ca |
tatha hi -- vijñanam manaskarasya bodharupatam anukaroti, na
caksurader jara(da)dibhavam | evam anyad api pratyeyam | niyamena ca
vijñanamatrabhava samanantarapratyayasya vyaparo na caksuradeh |
caksuhksanantarodaye[400]ca purvabhavinas caksuso[401]na
svavijñananyogyatahetoh [t. 272a.] samanantarapratyayasya |
evamrupasyapi vacyam | tasmad avasthabhede 'pi yad
ekakaraparamarsa(sa)pratyayanibandhanataya
svasantatipatitakaryaprasutinimittam tad upadana-karanam | yat
santanantare pragavasthapeksavisesodayanibandhanam tat
sahakarikaranam | sa ceyam bhavanam svahetuparamparayata

prakrtir yaya kiñcit karyam svasantanavyavasthanibandhanam janayanty
aparam ca santanantaravyapadesanibandhanam iti tasya eva samagrya
avantaravisesakrtatvac caksurupavijñānaksananam
parasparato [s. 98a.] vailaksanyam na virudhyate |

_____notes_____

[397] tatsukhadi -- pv [398] uttaram aha [399] karyabhava [400]
-ksananantarodaye -- t. [401] niyamena vyapara iti sambandhah

[section: 24. karananekatve 'pi karyasyaikatvam samagribhede ca
karyabhedah]

tasmad yadi `karanabhedat' karananekatvat karyasya bhedah
anekatvam tada pratibandhabhavad anekantah | na ca tadabhyupagamyata
iti na kacit ksatih | atha samagrilaksanasya karanasya bhedah
samagryantarad vailaksanyam karyasyapi bhedo 'tatkaranebhyo
bhinnasvabhavatocyate | tada[402]tasyeha[403]bhavat katham na
karanabhedat karyabhedah syat? iti abhiprayavata
`na'[404]karanabhedat karyabhedo na syat | kutah? | yathasvam ity ady
abhihitam | ubhayam[405]caitat karyesu pramanaparidrstam iti
darsayann aha -- yatha ityadi | mrtpindadibhyo hi bhavato ghatasya
na karananekatve 'py anekarupata | na'pi samagryantarajanyad
abhinnasvabhavatety udaharanarthah | tatra [t. 272b.]
samagryantarajanyat tavad bheda darsayati -- mrtpindat ityadi |
iha mrtpindakulalasu-trani {p. 96.1} vyagrasvabhavani
karanantarasahitani istakadilaksanani tadanyajanyebhyo
bhinnasvabhavani [s. 98b.] yani karyani sadhayanti tebhyo
vilaksanam eva samagrani ghatatmakam karyam janayanti | tatha
hi -- kulaladinirapekso mrtpindat tadanyajanyad vrksader
vilaksanam evopadanabhavena mrdatmakam karyam janayan
drstah | kulaladisahito 'pi tadatmakam eva ghatam |
tatkarana-hitavisesas ca kevalamrtpindad bhinnasvabhavataya
tat-karyad apistakader vilaksanam eva karoti | evam kulaladikam
api tadanyopadanahitam saharibhavaena yatkaryam karoti
tadvilaksanam eva mrtpindasahitam tatkarana-hitavisesam
ghatatmakam karyam janayatiti samudayarthah | tatra
mrtpindad bhinnah svabhavo ghatasya ye
tadanyopadanakarataya mrtsvabhava na bhavanti vrksadayas
tebhyo bhavati | kulalat mrtpindopadanahitatisayat
sahakaribhavenopayujyamanat tasyaiva ghatasya mrtpindopadanataya
mrdatmanah satah samsthanavisesah prthubudhnodaradyakarah
tadatmataya tadanyebhyo yesam mrtpindas tadanyanimittasahita [s.
99a.] upadanam istakadinam tebhyo bhinnah svabhavo bhavati |
sutrata mrtpindakulalakaranahitavisesat [t. 273a.] tasyaiva
ghatasya mrtsamsthanavisesatmano mrtpindakulalayos
tajjananasvabhavatvat ghatasya tadrupayogat
tayosca[406]sutrakaranopahitavisesayos tannirapeksavasthato
bhinnatmakataya cakrader vibhakto vicchinnah svabhavo bhavati tasmad

anu[kra]ntakaranatrayajanyo ghatah tadanyasmad ekaikakaryad
dvidvikaryac ca bhinnasvabhava eva jayata iti samagribhedad bhinnanyeva
karyani parasparam asankirnasvabhavani bhavantiti
tadupayogakaryavisesasankarah[407]siddhah |
tasya[408]caikaikatadavasthÄ•bhÄ•vikÄ•raá†abhedÄ•nvayavyatirekÄ•nuvidhÄ•yitayÄ
khandaso 'nutpadac ca | tadekaikajanyatve 'pi[409]vastutas
tadekaikasajatiyakaranantarassannidhavadrstasya
visesasyetarassannidhau taddarsanat `tajjanyo 'yam'[410]iti tattvacintakair
vivecyate | yatah[411]{p. 97.1 } karyavisesarthino
'nekakaranaparigraham kurvanti parasparahitopakarakaryaparamparaya
vañchitakaryajananyogyakaranasamagribhavartham | yata [s. 99b.]
evam samagribhedad bhinnanyevestakacakravibhaktaghata
tadvibhaktaghatalaksanani karyani bhavanti tat tasmad evam uktena
prakarena kulalat mrtpindarahitad anyasamagryantarbhutat na
mrtsvabhavata kasyacit karyasya, mrtpindakaranopakrtatmana eva
tasya tadvisesahetutvat | na mrdah kevalayah,
tatsamagribahirbhutayah samsthana[t. 273b.]visesah
kulalopadanopakrtataya eva
mrtsamsthanavisesatmakakaryahetutvat |

_____notes_____

[402] vailaksanyasya [403] samagryam [404] na iti sutramsasya
vyakhya `karana' ityadi [405] karananekatve karyasyaikatvam,
samagrivailaksanyat karyavailaksanyam ca [406]
mrtpindakulalayoh [407] tesam karananam upayogaih
vyaparaih karya ye svabhavavisesah tesam [408] ghatasya [409]
`tajjanyo 'yam' iti tattvacintakair vivecyata iti sambandhah [410] mrdadi-
[411] vivekat

[section: 25. sahakaryanekatve 'pi karyasya aikyam]

tad evam samagribhedad bhedom karasyodaharane pratipadya
sahakaritam anekatve 'py anekatmataviraham pratipadayann aha -- na ca
tayoh mrtkulalayoh sahitayoh parasparopadanopakrtatmanoh yah
saktivisesah pratyayantarassahitavasthato visista yogyata
tadviseyasya[412]tadanyavasthavisayad bhede saty api yatha tadanyasmad
bhedah, evam svabhavena na bhedah | svarupato 'pi na nanatvam
nanekatmakata karyasya | tabhyam janito yo viseso
mrtsamsthanavisesatmakah sa eva tadanyasamagrijanyad bhidyata iti
bhedo asya | katham punar eta[d] jñayate `tadanyasmad iva [s. 100a.]
svabhavato 'py asya bhedo nasti' ity ata aha -- mrtsamsthanayoh
ityadi | yadi hi mrtkulalayoh tadavasthabhavinoh
saktivisesavisayo mrtsamsthanavisesatmakah bhedas tadanyasmad
iva svarupato bhidyeta tada mrtsamsthanayoh aparasparatmataya
parasparatmatavirahena karanena samsthanavisesena mrt na
pratibhaseta, na mrtsvabhavena ca samsthanavisesah, yatha
tadanyarupena | na[413]hi yo yasya svabhavo na bhavati sa tenatmana
svagrahini jñane pratibhasate, ruparasavat; jñanam va

tadrupavikalarthasamarthyenotpadyamanam tadrupam anukartum yuktam, {p. 98.1 } bhrantatapasangena tadvasad arthavyavasthanabhavaprasakteh | tasmāt mṛtsamsthānāyōr ekatmataiveti [t. 274a.] na karanānekatvat karyasyānekatmakata aikāntiki, yato bhinnasvabhāvebhyas caksuradibhyah saharibhyah ekakaryotpattivirodhad ekarūpataya tesam sadharānaikakaryakriya, bhinnarūpataya va sadharānakaryakāranam iyeta | [s. 100b.] etac caikasamāgryapeksyāikakaryakartrtvam ucyate | paramarthatas tu tatsamāgryantarggatanam sajatīyasya 'pi ksanantarasyārambhat samāgryantaravayavatvena ca karyantarasyāpi yatha ekapratyāyajanitam kiñcid ekam nasti tatha 'nekapratyāyajanitam apiti karanānekatvat karyānekatvopagame 'pi na kacit ksatih | tata ekakaryapeksyā 'nekatvaprasaṅjane sandigdḥavyatirekata, samānyena sadhane siddhasadhyateti ca |

_____ notes _____

[412] saktivisesavisayasya [413] vyatireki

[section: 26. ahrikadisammataṣya dravyaparyāyayoh bhedaḥbhedaḥpakṣasya niraṣah]

nanu ca mṛtsamsthānavisesāyōr ekasvabhāvatve 'pyahrikadibhih sankhyadibhedad bheda isyate tat katham ānekapratyāyajanitasyāikatve etad udāharanam syat? | sarvatraiva hi dravyaparyāyayoh sankhyasamjñālakṣānakaryābhedaḥ bhedaḥ desakalāsvabhāvaḥbhedaḥ cabheda isyate, yatha ghatasya rūpadīnam ca | tatha hi -- eko ghatah rūpadayo bahava iti sankhyābhedaḥ | ghatah rūpadayah iti samjñābhedaḥ | anuvṛttilakṣānam dravyāvan nityam ca, vyāvṛttilakṣāna [s. 101a.] bhedaḥ kṣānikas ca; jaimīniyasya tu [t. 274b.] kecit kalantarasthāyino 'piti lakṣānabhedaḥ | ghatenodakāharanam kriyate, rūpadibhih punarvasturaga iti karyābhedaḥ | evam sarvatra dravyaparyāyayoh sankhyadibhir bhedaḥ desadibhis tv ābhedaḥ iti mṛtsamsthānāyoh kathāñcit bhedaḥ mṛtkulalābhyam janitasya karyasyānekata 'sty eva | yatha tv ekata[414]tatha tabhyam[415]tasya abhinnaṭmājanīyātāiveti yad ānekakāranam tad ānekam eva, yat punar ekam tat saharānām abhinnarūpajānyātāyāikakāranam eveti na vyābhicāra iti | {p. 99.1} tad ayuktam | svabhāvato bhedaḥabhyupagame anyatha[416]bhedaḥsiddheh ānekaḥmad ekakaryotpatter ābhādhānat | svabhāvato bhedaḥopagame va 'parasparatmataya mṛtsamsthānāyoh samsthānamṛtsvabhāvavisesābhyam tayōr apratibhāsanam durṇivaram | yadi hi svabhāvato na bhedaḥ dharmadharminoh, sankhyadibhedad āpi naiva bhedaḥ | na hi pararūpāh bhidyāmana āpi sankhyādaya atmābhūtam ābhedaḥ badhitum samarthah | sankhyābhedaḥ tavad āsamarthah, ekasminn āpi dravye bahutvena vyavaharadarsanāt | yatha gurava iti | na ca bahuvacānasya nīyāmenadarsanād rūpadayo 'tra nīmittam, rūpadīnīmittatve hi guruh iti na kadacit ekavacānam syat | [s. 101b.] sambhavi dharmīrūpamatram

abhidheyatvena vivaksitam iti cet | na | tasyaikatvena vivaksayam
 kartsnyagauravayor apratitiprasangat | vrihaya iti ca jativacane [t.
 275a.] dharmino rupadinam canabhidhanat na kiñcid uttaram |
 ubhayarupasya ca vastuno gurusabdavacyatvat katham sambhavino
 dharmirupasyaikatvena vivaksa? | tatas caiko gurur iti
 samanadhikarany adarsanat paryaya apy ekasamkhyavisayah | te
 ca paryayarupena bhidyante | tat katham samkhyabhedad bhedasiddhih?
 iti | samjña 'pi sanketanibandhana | sa cecchayattavrttir iti kutas
 tato 'rthabhedah? | ekasminn api samjñabhedadrsteh katham asya
 bhedanimittata? | yatha indrah sakrah purandarah iti | atrapi
 indanat sakanat daranac ca saktibhedo gamyata iti cet | na | samastasya
 karyakartrvat | na hi saktir eva indati saknoti darayati ca | kim
 tarhi? | dharmirupam api, tayor ekasvabhavopagamat, saknotyadipadais
 tadvacinam samanadhikarany adarsanac ca |
 na[417]caskhaladvuttipratyayavisayatvad upacarakalpana yukteti |
 yesam ca paryayanam na kacid arthanugamamatra tatra kim
 vaktavyam? | laksanabhedo 'py ahetuh asiddhatvat | na hy eko bhavah
 kvacid apy anvayi siddha iti | tatha hi -- na kutasthanityataya nityam
 {p. 100.1} dravyamahrikair isyate, parinama[s. 102a.]nityatopagamat |
 sa ca purvottaraksanaprabandhavrtya | na hy asya paryayanam
 ivocchedah tadrupena[418], paryaya [t. 275b.] eva paryayarupena
 nirudhyante na tu dravyam iti nityam abhyupagamyate | na
 ceyam[419]kutasthanityata va dravye sambhavati[420],
 paryayavyatiriktasya dravyasyasiddheh tasyopalabdhilaksanapraptyasya
 tadvivekanupalaksanat | paryayesv eva tulyarupakaryakartrsu
 dravyabhimano mandamatinam | na punas tat tato vilaksanam upalaksyate
 | karyabhedas tv asman prati asiddha eva | rupadinam eva kesañcit
 tatkaryakartrvat[421] | tathapy abhyupagyamyocyate -- karyam hi
 dvividham | bhinnakalam abhinnakalam ca | tatra purvam bhavati
 bhedanibandhanam yadiha sambhavet | tat tu na sambhavati dharmadharminos
 tulyakalatvat | bhinnakalas tu karyabhede 'naikantikah,
 vibhaktaparinamesu patadisu sambhavat | patadayo 'pi hi
 vibhaktaparinama anekam karyam kurvanto drstah | na ca
 dharmirupena bhidyante, ekasyanekakiyavirodhabhvac ca | na hy atra
 karanam eva karyatmatam upaiti, yata ekasya karanatmanah
 ekakaryarupatopagame tadanyarupabhavat tadanyakaryatmatopagatir na
 syat | kintv apurvam eva kasyacid bhava pragavidyamanam bhavat
 tatkaryam | tatra visayendriyamanaskaranam
 itaretaropadanahitarupabhedanam [s, 102b.] sannidhau
 visistasvetaraksanabhava pratyekam tadbhavabhavanu[t.
 277a.][422]vidhanad anekakriyopagamo na virudhyate | yata ekakriyayam api
 tasya[423]tadbhavabhavitaiva nibandhanam | sa canekakriyayam api
 samaneti | nanu ca tatsannidhau vijñanalaksanakaryasambhavat
 tajjananasvabhavataivaisam avadhriyate, karyasvabhavapeksaya
 karanasya janakarupatavasthanat | tato vijñanajananasvabhavabhyah
 pratyekam katam {p. 101.1} tadanyakaryasambhavah? | tadbhave va
 tesam tadanyajananasvabhavata syat | tatas ca vijñanam eva na

kuryuh, tadanyajananasvabhavatvat | naisa dosah, tesam
anekakaryakriyasvabhavatvat | tatha hi -- te tadavasthayaṃ pratyekam
visistasajatiyetaṃ sanajananaṃ tatkāraṃ, tesam
tatsattānantaryādarsanaṃ | tatra vijñānajananasvabhavataiveti
tasyajananasvabhavata vyavacchidyate tasya eva pratiyogitvat
nanyajananasvabhavata | na catas tesam anekatmata syat,
ekasyaivatmatisayasya anekakaryahetutvat | na hi tadanyapeksaya
viparyaya vyavrttim upadayanekena sabdenabhidhiyamanam vastu
anekarupatam pratipadyate, prativisistasyaikasyaivatmanas
tathabhidhanat | yatha [s. 103a.] rupam sanidarsanam sapratigham iti
| na hy atra svabhavabhedanibandhana dhvanayah,
samanadhikaranyabhavaprasangat |
tannimittanam[424]ekatra[425]bhavat adosa iti cet | na |
tesam[426]tadekopakaranapeksinam tadayogat[427] | apeksayam
va katham ekam aneka[t. 277b.]karyam na syat? | anekenaivatmanopayogat
iti cet | na | samanadhikaranyabhavadosasya tadavasthyaprasangat |
na ca niladinam atmabhedam adhyaksam iksamahe[428] | napi
karyabhedad evatmabhedanumanam, pratibandhabhavat,
tadgrahakapramanabhavat | pratyaksato 'nekakaryanam api
bhavanam ekatmatayaivopalaksanat pradipadinam |
nanumanatah[429], tatrapi viparyaye badhakapramanabhavat |
ekasya anekakriya 'nabhyupagame ca yo 'yam
ruparasagandhasparsavisesanam kvacit sahabhavaniamah
pramanaparidrstaḥ sa na syat | bhinnanimittanam
sahabhavaniamayogat | tannimittanam[430]api
tadekakarananayattajanmanam [s. 103b.] niyatasahityasambhavat |
tadekadharmisvabhavatayaikatra sahabhavaniamaya iti cet | na |
ekasya anekasvabhavataya eva cintyatvat | anekenaikasvabhavatam
canubhavataḥ tadvad[431]anekataya durnivaratvat anyatha
dharmadharminam katham {p. 102.1} naikantiko bhedaḥ? | tatha hi --
yam atmanam purodhaya 'yam dharmi paryayas caite iti
vyavasthapyate, yadi tasya bhedaḥ tada bheda eveti |
anekasyapy[432]ekakaryata na syat[433] | na hi
parasparopadanakṛtopakaranapeksa visayendriyamanaskarah
sahaikakaryarambhino yuktaḥ | na caikam eva kiñcit kvacit janayati |
tatas ca sarvatra karyakaranabhava evotsidet,
anekasyaikasya[434]caikanekakriyavirahat prakarantarabhavac ca | napy
ahetukam eva visvam, [t. 276a.] desakalaprakṛtiniyamata[435] | tasmad
ekasamagryadhijanmanameva sahabhavaniamamo bhavanam
ekakaryakriyaniamamo va | tatas ca svasantanaksanam
itaropadanam[436]ca yugapad upakurvataḥ katham ekasya anekakaryata na
syat? | tatha katham karyabhedad bhedaḥ kalpyeta? |
dravyaparyayanam caikasvabhavatam acaksana [s. 104a.]
ekasya anekakaryatam pratiksipatiti katham nonmattah[437]?,
svabhavasyaiva[438]vastutvat, anyatha tasya nihsvabhavataprasangat |
ekasvabhavatve ca dravyaparyayanam
tatkaryabhedad[439]ekavastunibandhana eveti karyabhedad bhedaḥ

abhidadhanah sphutam ahrika evayam ity upeksam arhati |

_____notes_____

[414] mrtsamsthanayor desadibhih [415] mrtkulalabhyam [416] samkhyadibhih [417] saktiyor bhede 'pi tadadharasyaikyad aupacarikam samanadhikaranyam ity asankyaha -- na ca ityadi ||

[418] dravyarupena [419] parinamanityata [420] -yam parinaminyata kutasthanityatavat sambha- -- t. [421] dravyakaryakartrvat [422] the order of the tib. fol. should be 275, 277, 276 and 278 according to the s. mss. [423] dravyasya [424] sabda- [425] avayavini [426] nimittanam [427] ekatra samavayayogat [428] yatha bhavati [429] karyabhedasyatmabhede pratibandha ity apeksyate [430] rupadipascatyaksananam [431] rupadivat [432] prakrte dusanantaram aha [433] ekasyanekakriya 'nabhyupagame ceti purvena yogah [434] pratyekam ekanekakriyavirahah [435] -krtipratiniya- -- t. [436] itara upadanam yasya [437] notpannah -- t. [438] svabhavasyaiva bhedo vastuna iti ced aha [439] dravyaparyayakaryabhedah

[section: 27. vaisesikakrto 'py ekasyanekakaryakaritvaksepo na yuktah]

vaisesiko 'pi dravyasyaikasya dravyagunakarmanam samavayikaranatam bruvanah karmanas caikasya samyogavibhagasamskaranimittatam[440]ekasyanekakaryakriyam pratiksipan svakrtantakopenaiva pratihatah | na catra saktibhedo nibandhanam, yatas tadekopakaranirapeksah katham etah saktayo niyarthadharah?, na punar anavayavena[441]vyaktir va 'snuvira? | tato yata[442]evasya[443]"tmatisayad anekasaktyupakara {p.103.1} tata evanekakaryakriya 'pi, ity alam ativistarinya kathayeti |

_____notes_____

[440] -gavisesasam- -- t. [441] kartsnyena [442] ekasya- -- t. [443] dravyasya

[section: 28. desakalavabhavabhedasyabhedasadhakatvanirasah]

desakalavabhavabhedad abhedas tu yo 'bhyupagamyate so 'py anupapanna eva | tatha hi -- desakalayor abhede 'pi ruparasagandhasparsah paryayarupena bhidyante tatah[444]katham abhedasiddhih? | svabhavo 'pi yadi dravyaparyayayor dvayor api pratyekam anuvrttivyavrttirupata; tada padarthadvayam [t. 276b.] [s. 104b.] syad ghatapatavad, na tv ekam dvirupam iti kathan tasmad abhedasiddhih? | na canuvrttivyavrtti svabhavo yuktah, tayor anuvarttamanavyavarttamanadhinatvat | tatas canuvarttamanavyavarttamanayoh svabhavo 'nyo vaktavyah, na tu tayor anuvrttivyavrtti eva svabhavah, bhavatvena[445]bhavitradhinatvat | na hi smrtih smarttuh svabhavo bhavati | anuvrttivyavrttyos ca svabhavatve[446]laksanat svabhavasya bhedo vaktavyah |

mrdadirupata svabhava iti cet | atrapy abheda iti yadi sadrsyam
 ucyate; tad bheda eva sambhavati, sadrsyasya sadrsadhikaranatvat |
 tatas ca padarthadvayam eva syat na tv ekam dvirupam iti | athaikyam
 dvitiyaruparहितata 'bhedo 'ngikriyate katham tarhi dvirupata? |
 rupasabdena hy atra svabhavo 'bhidhiyate | tasya caikye katham
 dvirupata? | vipratissiddham hy etat ekasvabhavata dvirupata ceti |
 atha punah svabhavata aikyam nopeyate | katham tarhi sa eka ity ucyate
 anekah san? | na tavad ekakaranajanyatvat,
 sarvatropadananimittakaranabhedenā hetubhedasiddheh | napy
 ekakaryakartrvat, ekasyapi
 vibhaktaparīnamavibhaktaparīnamakaryabheda 'bhyupagamat |
 ekabhīdhanabhīdheyatvad api naikatvam, ekasyapy anekaparyayasambhavat |
 yogyatvac ca visvasya krtakrtanam[447]ekabhīdhanabhīdheyatvasya
 kvacid asambhavat saktibhedac ca visayabhedam bruvanam [s. 105a.]
 prati abhihitam[448] napy ekavijñānavisayatvad ekam, ekatrapy
 anekavijñānaprasuteh | tatha hi -- sasankodayam[449]bahavo
 niriksante [t. 278a.] tasya katham {p. 104.1} ekatvam abhyupagatam? |
 bahunam caikavijñānavisayatvasambhavat nilapitadinam
 ekatprasangah | sarvathedam na kathañcid api sangacchate yaduta
 ekasya dvairupyam iti | vijñānam tu nilapratichayatayotpadyamanam
 pitadipratibhasavyavacchedena prativisistam khyapyate, na punar asya
 bhavato[450]dve rupe stah | atha punar dravyaparyayayoh
 sammurechitatvat narasimhavat ekam sabalarupatvat dvirupam ucyate |
 tad ayuktam, narasimgha[ha]sya sabalarupatvasiddheh | sa hy
 anekaparamanusanghatarupah, te ca paramanavah pratyekam
 narasimharupa na bhavanti, urdhvabhagas tasya simharupah,
 aghobhagas tu nararupah, jatyantaram ca sa eva narasimhabhyam
 syat, na sabalarupah | vicitram hi rupam sabalam ucyate | [s. 105b.]
 vicitrata ca nanasvabhavata | nanasvabhavye caikatvam kutah? iti
 kevalam anekatve 'pi bahusv ekakaryadarsanat
 senadivad[451]ekavyavaharadarsanakrto 'yam viparyaso jadamatinam |
 tad evam tavat pratyekam ahetutvam desakalāsvabhavanam
 ekatvaprasadhane | samuditanam api vyabhicaritvam paryayaih | tatha
 hi -- paryaya abhinna-desakalāsvabhavas ca paryayarupena ca bhīdyante
 purvoktac ca dharmadharminor nisedhan[452]nobhayavadasambhava iti |

_____notes_____

[444] desakalābheda [445] kriyatvena [446] -tvena la- -- t. [447]
 samketitasamketitanam [448] samjñābheda bheda ity asya
 dusanavasare [449] sasankadayah -- t. [450] bhavato -- t. [451]
 senavanadi- -- t. [452] svabhavahetuvyakyayam

[section: 29. dravyaparyayanekantavadakhandanam]

aha ca - dravyaparyayarupatvat dvairupyamvastunahkila |
 tayor ekatmakatve 'pi bheda-samjñātibhedatah|| 1 ||
 indriyajñānanirbhasi vasturupamhi gocarah| sabdanamnaiva, tat kena
 samjñābheda vibhinnata|| 2 ||

`paramarthaikatanatva'[453] [t. 278b.] ityadivacanat tatha|
 sabdenavyaprtaksasya buddhav[454] apratibhasanat || 3 || arthasya,
 drstav iva tacchabdahkalpitagocarah| kalpitasyaiva
 tadbhedah[455] samjñabhedad bhaved yadi || 4 ||
 {p.104.1} vyavrttibhedahkascit[456] syad, vastuno na kathamcana[s.
 106a.] |
 samkhyabhedo 'pi naivanyo mato vacanabhedatah|| 5 || tato[457]'pi
 kalpitasyaiva kathañcit syad vibhinnata|
 `yesam[458] vastuvasavaca'[pv 3.64] ityader na tu vastunah[459] || 6
 || bheda eva visiryeta tadekavyatirakatah|| 19 || {p.
 106.1} abhedasyaparityage[466] bhedaahsyat kalpanakrtah|
 tasya[467]'vitathabhava vasyad abhede mrsarthatah|| 20 ||
 anyonyabhavarupanam aparabhavahetukah| ekabhavo yatas tasman
 naikasya syad dvirupata|| 21 ||
 tasya bhedo 'pi tabhyamced yadi yenatmanaca te |
 dharmidharmas tadanyasca yadi bhedas tadatmana|| 43 || bheda evatha
 tatrapī tebhyo 'nyahparikalpyate | tesam
 abhedasiddhyarthamprasangahpurvavad bhavet || 44 || dharmitvamtasya
 caivamsyat tattantratvat tadanyayoh|
 atravaisesikamatam asankyaha -- anyad eva ityadi | samsthanam hy
 avayavasannivesa ucyate | sa ca samyogalaksanatvad gunarupah |
 tato mrddravyad asyanyatvam [s. 108a.] dravyagunayor
 asamkirnasvabhavatvat[473]| tena yadi mrtpindasya
 mrdatmatayam vyaparāh kulalasya tatsamsthanavisese kathyate,
 tada tayor atyantabhedat karananekatvat karyanekatvam praptam iti |
 siddhantavady aha -- uktam atra iti | mrtsamsthanayoh svabhavabhede
 dusanam uktam {p. 108.1} mrtsamsthanayor aparasparatmataya
 ityadikam iti na samsthanasya mrddravyad anyatvam | tato
 mrtpindopadanahitatisayena tatkaryaksanasahakarina
 kulalena tadupadanopakrtatmana tatkaryaksanasahakarina
 mrtpindena ca pratyekam sakalam eva mrtsamsthanatmakam
 karyam kriyata iti na karananekatve 'py anekatvam asya |
 atraivopacayahetum aha -- api ca [t. 280b.] ityadi | yat tad ghatagatam
 samsthanam yadi tata mrdo bhinnamsyat tada kulalah prthag eva
 kim iti na karoti? | na hi bhinnanam avasyakam aprthakkaranam,
 kulalas canvayavyatirekabhyam tasya samsthanasya gunatmanah
 karanataya gamyata iti sa prthag api tat karyat | para aha --
 gunasyetiadi | dravyasrayya'gunavan samyogavibhagesv akarānam
 anapeksa [vaisu 1.1.16] iti gunalaksanat sarvada [s. 108b.] guno
 dravyapratantrah, sa katham kadacit prthak kriyeta? | vaisesika
 evabauddhiyamcodyam asankyaha -- tatsamsthana ityadi | yadi
 svabhavenaiva tasya gunatmanah samsthanasya kriyavad gunavad
 [vaisu 1.1.15] ityadivacanad adharasvabhavam tat mrddravyam,
 samsthanam va tathavidham kapaladheyatmakam tada kim iti
 kulalavyaparam apeksate? | svata eva kim na bhavati? iti
 codakabhiprayah | evam codyam asankyavaisesikahpariharam aha --
 na, tatah ityadi | yat tat mrddravyam prthuvudhnodaradyakaram ca

samsthanam tayor yah sambandha adharadheyalaksanah tatra ya
yogyata tam dvayam apy etat kulalad yatah pratilabhate tasmad kulalam
apeksate kulalanapeksayam dosam aha -- anyatha yadi tayoh
parasparasambandhayogyatayam kulalapeksa na syat tada svabhavata
eva mrtpindasya [t. 281a.] tathavidhasamsthanasambandhayogyatvam
bhavet | tasmims ca sati vastuna eva
tatsamsthanasambandhayogyatalaksana dharmata 'stiti
kulalasannidheh prag api samsthanavisesena sambandhah syad
itivaisesikiyascodyapariharah |

_____notes_____

[473] dravyasamsthanayor yathakaryasvabhavatvat -- t.

{p. 109.1}[section: 31. dravyagunayor abhedasyopapadanam]

siddhantavady aha -- evam ityadi | yadi [s. 109a.]
parasparasambandhayogyatayam kulalam apeksate evam tarhi
sayogyatamrddravyasya kulalad bhavati iti[474]apannam | na ca anyoh
mrddravyayogyatayoh svabhavasya bhedah nanatvam | yadi hi syat tada
yogyatayah dravyat prthakkaranam pragvat prasajyeta | atha
yogyataya api yogyaparatantryad aprthaksiddhim bruyat tada tasya
api vastudharmatayaiva prag api samaveso ma bhud iti dravyena saha
sambandhayogyataya anya yogyata kulalad bhavatity estavya | sa 'pi
prthakkaranasprasaṅga[t] dravyad bhinnasvabhava nopagantavya |
prthakkaranasprasaṅge va punah sa eva pariharah tadiyah, punas
tad evottaram, ity anavasthasprasaṅgad avasyam abhinnasvabhavata
kapalatmamamrddravyayogyatayor abhyupagantavya | kim evam sati siddham
bhavati? ity ata aha -- asti tavat ityadi | mrtpindakulalabhyam
kapaladravyasya [s. 109b.] samyogavisesasambandhayogyasyarambhat
yadaikasvabhavatve 'py ekasyanekapratyayopadheyavisesata tada siddhah
asmakinah paksah | tatas ca kim asmakam mrtsamsthanayor
ekasvabhavatvasadhanaya atinirbbandhanena? | [t. 281b.] yadi yogyatam apy
asrityanekapratyayajanyatve 'py ekatvat nanatvaprasaṅgabhavah
sidhyati karyasya, na kiñcid dravyagunavadanirakaraneneha prayojanam,
anyatraiva tannirakaranasya krtatvad ity abhiprayah |
nirbandhagrahanena ca mrtsamsthanayor aparasparatmataya
samsthanamrsvabhavavisesabhyam tayor apratibhasanasprasaṅgat
ity anayopapattya sadhitam evanayor ekatvam, yuktyantaranam sambhave
'pi tadabhidhanalaksano nirbbandho na kriyate, prakrtasiddher anyatha
'pi bhavad ity acaste |

_____notes_____

[474] ity upapannam -- t.

[section: 32. samagribhede karyabhedasya karanabhede 'pi ca
karyasyaikasyopasamharah]

tad evam samagribhedat [s. 110a.] samagryantarajanyebhyo bhedah
sahakaritam anekatve 'pi ca karyasyaikatvam aviruddham iti pratipadya {p.

110.1 } upasamharann aha -- tena saharinah ityadi | yena --
 pratyantarapracaye tadvikalasamagryah samagryantaram sampadyate, tac
 ca purvasamagrijanyad bhinnam karyantaram eva janayati;
 ekasamagrivyapadesavisayanam ca saha-karinam anekatve 'py
 anekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhayinas ca
 karyasyaikasya darsanat svabhavata ekatvam sadhitam -- tena karanena
 saharanasila ekasamagryantarggatah pratyayah samagry-antaraih
 saha naikopayogavisayah eka upayogasya visayo yesam te na bhavanti,
 samagryantarair eva saha bhinnopayogavisayatvasya nyayabalat pratiteh
 | anena yat prag vikalpitam `yadi karanasabdena samagri bhanyate
 tada tadbhedad asty evatatsamagrijanyebhyah karyasya bheda iti kim
 ucyate -- na karanabhedad bhedah [t. 282a.] syat' iti etad
 udaharanopadarsitam nigamitam[475] | atha karanasabdena
 samagrivyapadesavisayah saharina ucyante tada tadbhedad
 anekatvalaksanat karyasyanekatvalaksano bhedo nesyata eva,
 anekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat, ekasyanekata utpattidarsanac ceti
 mrtsamsthanayor ekatmakatopadarsitam [s. 110b.] nigamayati --
 `karyasvabhavasya' mrtsamsthanatmana `ekatve 'pi' nanatvabhava 'pi
 `vastutah' paramarthatah kalpanabuddhau mrtsamsthanayor bhinnayor
 iva pratibhasane 'piti | evam udaharane samagribhedat karyanam
 bhedo naikasamagrivisayapratyayabhedad anekatvam karyasyeti pratipadya
 prakrte caksuradau yojayann aha -- yathaihodaharane karanabhedah
 samagribhedah
 kulalavikalamrtpindatatsahitasutradhikasamagritritayalaksano
 `bhinnesu' nanasvabhavesu
 `visesesu'[476]istakadicakravibhaktaghata
 tadvibhaktaghatalaksanesupayogan naikakaryah kintu bhinnakarya
 eva, tatha tenaiva prakarena caksuradibhyo vijñanasyotpattau
 samagryantararat samagrilaksanakaranabhedo 'nekakarya ity unneyah |
 {p.111.1} etad eva vibhajann aha -- tathahi ityadi | ya caksur
 uparahita samanantarapratyayakhyavijñanalaksana
 pratyayantarasapeksha samagri, tato vijñanasya [t. 282b.]
 vikalpakasyetarasya va tadupadeyatvena ya bodharupatopalabdha sa
 caksurvijñanasyapi bhavati | tasyaiva caksurvijñanasya | kidrsasya?
 | upalambhatmanahsato bhavatah jayamanasya tadaiva
 tadekakaryapratiniyatasya caksurindriyasya sannidhanat [s. 111a.]
 samanantarapratyayopadanopakrtat tato rupagrahanapratiniyamo
 rupakarapratiniyamah, sabdadyakaravivekavata
 evam(va)[477]karyasya caksusahasamanantarapratyayasamagryah
 janakatvad | visayad visayadhikat[478]samanantarapratyayad indriyac
 ca tena visayena tulyarupata na kevalaiva rupapratibhasita
 bhrantavijñanasyeveeti visayendriyamanaskaralaksanasamagrikaryam
 evam pradarsitam | tad anyad ekadvayajanyam tu karyam svayam abhyuhyam
 | atrabhinnatve 'pi vastutah karyasya caksurvijñanalaksanasya
 karananam visayendriyamanaskaranam bhinnebhyah
 svabhavabhyah kevalanam esam yah svabhavas tato bhinna
 evatajjanyebhyo[479]vidhise(-nyebhyo 'pi vise)sa

bodharupatadilaksana bhavanti | atajjanyapeksaya[480]caikatmaka api
bahutvena nirdistah | yata evam iti tasmāt na karanabhede 'pi | [s.
111b.] yathāikasamagryantarggatapratyayabhede 'py abhedo naivam
samagrilaksanakaranabhede 'py abhedah samagryantarajanyebhyah
karyavisesasya visistasya karyasyeti | tena yaducyate -- [t. 283a.]
'yadi saharinam bhede 'py abhinnaṃ karyam bhavati samagribhede
'py abhinnaṃ astu, atha samagribhedad bhinnam bhavati saharibhedad api
kim iti bhinnam na bhavati visesabhavat?' iti tadapastam bhavati |
tatha hi parasparopasarppanadyasrayat pratyayavisesad
ekakaryoddesenetaretarasantanopakarac ca saharinam
pratiniyatasaktinam udayad ekam karyam samajayate[481] | {p. 112.1}
samagryantarasya tu karyantaraprabhavasaktinibandhanebhyo hetvantarebhyah
svabhavabhedavato bhavad bhinnakaryaprasutir iti kuto visesabhavah?
|

_____ notes _____

[475] -nopadarsanat niga- -- t. [476] visayesu -- t. [477] eva -- t.
[478] -dhikarat -- t. [479] eva tajja- -- t. [480] ato janakapeksaya --
t. [481] karyam na jayate -- t.

[section: 33. janakatvam evadharatvam na tu sthapatvam]

nanu ca sarvam karyam sadharam[482]yatha upadayarupam | tad dhi
bhutebhyo jayamanam tany evasrayata[483]iti bhavadbhir isyate |
tatha 'nyad api vijñānadikam karyam | ato 'nenapi kiñcit karanam
asrayaniyam | tasya ca karanasya purvam janakatvam pascāt [s.
112a.] karyam pratyadharabhava eva, na jananam, tatas tatsvabhavasya
jananad ity anekantah tadavastha evety ata aha -- ta evaite ye 'nantaram
uktah karanasaktibhedah karananam saktivisesah |
kidrsah? yathasvam yesam karanasaktibhedanam
sahakarilaksananam yadatmiyam samagryantarajanyat
prativisistam karyam tasya janane 'vyavadheya vyavadhatum [t.
283b.] pratibandhum asakya saktir yesam tadbhavas[484]taya
avyavadheyasaktitaya avasyam karyakarisaktitaya pratyupasthitah
udyuktah santah samagrikaryasya ekapratyayajanitasya kasyacid
abhavat[485]sarvam samagrya eva karyam iti krtva samagrikaryasya
svabhavasthityasraya ity ucyante | kasmāt punar avyavadheyasaktita?
ksanikatvat | na hi ksanikasya saktih pratibandhum sakyate,
svabhavantarotpadane yavat[486]pratibandhako vyapriyate tavat
ksanikasya svakaryam krtvaiva nirodhat | katham punar
asamanakalam karanam adharo yujyate?, ity ata aha -- tathahi ityadi
| yasmāt tat vijñānalaksanam karyam tebhyah caksuradibhyah
samastabhyo bodharupataya tadanyasmāt tadajanyat [s. 112b.]
prativisistasvabhavam ekam khandasah karyasyanutpadad
ekaikasmāt sakalasyaiva bhavad ekam jātām, tasmāt te adhara ucyante |
na hi janakad anya evopakarakah | na canupakaraka {p. 113.1} adharah,
atiprasangat | tato bhinnakalasyadharabhavo na virudhyate | yad api
bhutanam upadayarupam pratyasrayatvam[487]ucyate tad api

svadesasyasya janakatvam eveti na kiñcit prag janakam bhutva pascad
sthapakatam upaiti[488], yato 'nekantah syad iti |

_____notes_____

[482] sadhanadharam -- t. [483] -manam anyam evasrayate -- t. [484]
svabhavas -- t. [485] kvacid apy abhavat -- t. [486] -ntaram asritya ya-
-- t. [487] pravrttitvam -- t. [488] sthapanahetur bhavati -- t.

[section: 34. atisayotpadanam na saharitvam kintu ekarthakaritvam
]

punar anyatha tatsvabhavasya jananad ity anekantodbhavanam
parasyasankyaha -- apratirodhasaktikesu avidyamanah pratirodhah --
pratibandho yasyah sakteh sa yesam [t. 284a.]
apratirodhasaktikatvam canantarakaryatvat | ye hy utpannah
kalaksepna karyam kurvanti tesam syad api saktipratibandho, na
tu ya udayanantaram eva karyam kurvanti | anena ksanaksayinam
upaghatakabhavam aha | anugrahakaviraham apy aha --
anadheyavisesesu | tac canadheyavisesatvam ksanikesu ity
anenaha | na hi ksanikanam visesa adhatum sakyate,
visesadhayakena tatsahabhavina tadanantaram tadutpadanat | tada [s.
113a.] ca tasya nirodhat | tesv evamvidhesu pratyayesu
parasparamkahasahakararthah yena saharina ucyante? | nanv
anadheyavisesatvenaiva saharitvabhavah pratipadita iti kim artham
idam apratirodhasaktikesv iti? | na hi saktipratirodhakah saharini
bhanyate | satyam | sarvatha tu tatrakiñcitkaratvajñapanartham etad
uktam | saktipratibandhakapanayanena copakaritvakalpanam
sahakaritam nirasyati | tasmad atisayadhayinah saharino
'sambhavat ksanikanam svahetumatrapratibaddham eva janakatvam | tac
caivam vidham sarvada 'sti | na ca kevala janayantiti tatsvabhavasya
jananad ity anekanta eveti manyate | etat pariharati -- na vai naiva
atisayotpadanam[489]sahakriya yatas tadabhavat saharino na syuh |
kva punar atisayotpadanam sahakriya pratyayanam na bhavati? |
sarvatra | na hi kvacid api sahabhavinam atisayotpadanalaksana[490][t.
284b.] sahakriya {p. 114.1} sambhavati | ka tarhi sahakriya? ity aha --
ekarthakaranam ekakaryanispadanam yad bahunam | api sambhavanayam
| [s. 113b.] nyayabalad evamvidham eva sarvatra sahakriyam
sambhavayamah, nanyam iti | atrodaharanam -- yathaantyasya
anantarankuradikaryasya karanakalapasya pratyayasamagrya iti |

_____notes_____

[489] -yopadanam -- t. [490] -yopadana- -- t.

[section: 35. ekakaryakaritvam eva mukhyam saharitvam itarat tu
gaunam]

syad etat -- aupacarikam etat saharitvam, atisayotpadanam eva tu mukhyam
ity ata aha -- tad eva ekakaryakaranalaksanam mukhyamsahakaritvam
natisayotpadanalaksanam, tasyaiva gaunatvat | etac cottaratra

vaksyate | kuta etat? ity aha -- tasyaiva anyasya vivaksitakaryam prati
 karanatvat | karanasya ca saharivvyapadesah nakaranasya |
 yatah saha -- yugapat sarvanta sahakarina ucyante, antyas ca
 karanakalapa evamvidha iti | yatha cantyasyaikaarthakaranam
 saharitvam evam purvasyapi
 karanakalapasyottarotraravisistaksanantararambhina ity
 avaseyam, antyasyodaharanataya nirddesat | tasmad sarvam karyam
 ankuradikam visesalakshanam va 'nekapratyayajanyam iti |
 sarvatraikarthakriyaiva copaciyamanapaciyamanakaryakarina
 karanakalapasya saharitvam, na visesotpadanam iti | syad etat --
 ekarthakaranam api tatra [s. 114a.] saharitvam astu
 atisayotpadanalaksanam apity ata aha -- tatra ca ksane 'ntye
 visesasya karttum asakyatvat natisayotpadanam api saharitvam | kuto
 visesasya [t. 285a.] karttum asakyatvam? ity ata aha -- ekasya
 anamsasya svabhavyavivekat | na hi tatra `ayam anahitaisyao
 bhagah svahetubhyo jatah, ayam tu saharibhir ahitaisyah' iti
 viveko 'sti | yadi namavivekah, visesas tu kim iti na kriyate? ity ata
 aha -- svbhavantarotpatilaksanatvad visesotpatteh, nirbhage ca
 kutah svbhavantarasya vyavastha? | syanmatam -- bhinnasvabhava
 evantasya viseso 'stu ity ata aha -- bhavantara- ityadi | yadi
 bhavantaralaksano viseso {p. 115.1} bhavet tada tasyantyatvam eva
 hiyeta | hiyenam(hiyatam) ko dosah? iti cet; tatasca anantyatvat
 na saksat karanamsyat | yata evam tasman na karanasya mukhyasya
 saharibhyah sakasad[491]visesasyotpattih ity ekarthakriyaiva
 saharitvam iti | nanv asatyam saharibhyo visesotpattau karyajanane
 samarthyam esam na yujyate ity ata [s. 114b.] aha -- te samarthah
 ityadi | yadi hi te svbhavenasamartha utpadyeran tadaisam
 saharibhyah samarthyotpattir abhyupagamyeta | yavata te
 'ntyahsvbhavenaiva samarthahpratyayahsahitajayante
 ksanamatravilambino | yesam[492]ekaksananiyatvat tatah prak
 pascad prthak tv abhavo nasti | yebhyascanantaram eva karyam utpadyate
 na kalantarena tatra tesv evamvidhesu ekarthakriyaiva saharitvam
 natisayotpadanalaksanam | svbhavatah samarthyasya [t. 285b.]
 bhavavirodhat, parasparatas canabhyupagamat samarthasya janmaivayuktam
 iti manvanah parah aha -- samarthahkutah ityadi | siddhantavady
 aha -- svakaranebhyah iti | paramatapeksaya tu svbhavata ity uktam
 | paro hy atyantasya (hy utpannasya)[493]karanasya saharibhyah
 samarthyam icchatiti tannisedhaparam[494]svbhavata iti vacanam | na tu
 svbhavatah kiñcij jayate, tasyahetukatvaprasangat |

_____notes_____

[491] saksad -- t. [492] -lambino janmanas tesam -- t. [493] hy
 utpada[ka]sya -- t. [494] tannisedhaya param -- t.

[section: 36. ksanikesv ekarthakriyaniyamasya yavasthapanam]]

ekarthakriyaniyama eva ksanikanam ayuktah, kevalanam apy
 amtyaksanasarupanam darsanat | tatha hi -- `idam evamrupam

naivam ca' iti darsanadarsanabhyam [s. 115a.] vibhajyate | tatra
yadrsa ksityadayas tadanyapratyayasannidhav upalabhyante
tadrsa eva kevala api | tatas tadanyasahita iva kevala api samartham
ankurajanane svam svam ksanantaram arabheran | tatah kevalasyapy
ankuradijananasvabhavyad ajananac ca `tatsvabhavasya jananat' ity
anekanta eveti manyamanah para {p. 116.1} aha -- tani svakaranani
ksitibijadini enam samartham aparasya anyasya pratyayasya sannidhana
eva kim kasmata anayanti? na kevalani?, sahitanam eva sarvada sambhavat
iti cet aha -- kadacit kasmimscit kale anyatha'pi kevala api syuh
bhavyeh | tatha hi -- drsyanta evadhyatikabahyah kvacit karye
yadrsa yatsahita tadrsa eva tadrahita apiti | [t. 286a.]
janayan tu kevala api sambhavantah samartham, ko dosah? iti ced aha --
tatasca kevalanam api samarthajanakanam sambhavat eko 'pi na kevalam
anekah kvacid desadau [s. 115b.] samarthah utpannah ksitibijadir
ankuradikaryam janayet yadi tatsvabhavasyavasyam janakatvam | na ca
kevalo janayati tatsvabhavasambhava 'pi tato 'nekanta iti parah | etat
pariharann aha -- aparapara- ityadi | aparais caparais ca kusula
tadapanetrpurusaprayatnapitakadipraksepaksetranayanaprakiranadibh
ih pratyayair yo yogahtena karanena pratiksanambhinnasaktayo na
kadacit purvaparakalabhavina ekasaktayah
aparaparapratyayayogalaksanahetubhede 'py
abhinnasaktitayam[495]ahetukatvaprasangat | anyatrapi ca
saliyavabijadau saktibhedasya hetubhedanibandhanatvat | samskarah
sametya sambhuya ca pratyayaih kriyamanah santanvantah santanena
bhavanto yady api kutascit samyad varnena samsthanena anyena va
kenacitprakarena sadrsyad
ekakaraparamarsapratyayajananalaksanat samanam rupam esam iti
sarupah sadrsa pratyante pratyabhijñayante tathapi
krtrimakrtrimanam iva manimuktadinam
aparaparapratyayayogalaksanasamagribhedad bhinna eva visadrsa eva na
pratyabhijñanavasada bhinnah tulyarupa esam bijadinam
svabhavah [t. 286b.] yata evam tena bhinnasvabhavatvena bhinnasaktitaya
va 'paraparasamagrijanyatvena ksananam siddhaya kiñcid eva
ksitibijadikam kasyacid eva karyasyankurades {p. 117.1}
tajjananasamarthasya va karanam | na sarvam sarvasya | tatha ca
vyagranam ksitibijadinam ankurajananasvabhavata
samarthaksanajananasvabhavata va nasty eveti tatsvabhavasya jananad
ajanakasya catatsvabhavatvad ity atra nanekantah yato yo yatsvabhavah
sa svahetor evotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati na punas tadbhave hetvantaram
apeksata ity atranekantah syad iti | pratyabhijñanasya ca
sarupatavisayasya samagribhedad anumitabhinnasaktisvabhavatvena
badhyamanataya pramanyabhavat na tatah sarupatasiddhih
ksanaksayinam iti | purvam ca `ata evana(eva ta)yor avasthayor
vastubhedo nisceyah' ity[496]adina [s. 116b.] ekatvavisayam
pratyabhijñanam nirastam | adhuna tu tulyasvabhavatavisayam iti
bhedah | etad api tatra `aparaparotpatteh' ity[497]anenoktam eva |
vipañcanartham[498]tu punah iha upanyastam |

_____notes_____ [495] -bhedepi bhinna- -- t. [496] p. 84, 5 [497] p. 88, 24 [498] visayanivedanartham -- t.

[section: 37. ksanikesu hetuphalabhavavyavasthayah kathanam]

kiñcid eva kasyacit karanam ity uktam tatra kim kasya karanam iti sakyaparicchedam apy adhyatmikesu tavad darsayann aha -- tatra -- ityadi | tatra tesu pratiksanam saktisvabhavesu ksanikesu bhavesu | vyavadhanam -- vyavadhiyate yena, tadadir yesam atiduratyasannatvadinam te 'vidyamana[499]yasmin dese so 'vyavadhanadih deso yasya so 'vyavadhanadidesah, [t. 287a.] rupam indriyam cadi yasya manaskaradeh sa rupendriyadih[500]sa casau karanakalapas ca samagrilaksanas tathoktah, avyavadhanadidesas casau rupendriyadikaranakalapas ca sa vijñānanajane samartho hetuh nanyah, tadbhava eva tasya bhavat, anyabhava 'pi cabhavat, etanmatranibandhanatvac ca samarthasamarthavyavasthayah | yas tesam indriyadinam parasparopasarppanasya anyonyadhaukanasya | adigrahanad vyavadhanapanayana [s. 117a.]

.....

..... [s. 117b.]

.....

..... [sa]magryadhinatvenasambhavad iti | {p. 118.1} imam evamvidham [s. 118a.] hetuphalabhavapratiniamam niravadyamadhyatmikesu darsitam [t. 288a.] anyatrapy atidisann aha -- anena nyayena ityadi | yo 'yam anantaram hetuphalabhavapratiniamame nyaya uktah so 'anyatra 'pi sarvatra drastavyah | sarvatreti vacanat aksanikesv api pratitir mma bhut ity aha -- pratiksanam ityadi | yah ksane ksane 'nyas canyas ca svabhavabhedanvayinyah saktayo bhavanti tatrayam ekarthakriyapratiniamah saharinam drastavyah | na tu ye sthiraikasvabhava bhavah paraih kalpyante tesv api | sthairyam santanasrayenapi vyapadisyetety ekagrahanam | ksane 'py ekatvam astiti sthiragrahanam |

_____notes_____

[499] avyavadhiyamana -- t. [500] satpe- -- t.

[section: 38. aksanike ekarthakriyakaritvasyabhavah]

kasmat punah sthiraikasvabhavesu nesya? ity aha -- svabhava- ityadi | kamam bhavah svayam na bhavet | na tu svata eva svabhavasyanyathatvam sambhavati | tatas ca sthirah padartha yadi karyotpadanasamarthasvabhavah tato 'syakriya nopapadyata iti sarvadaiva kuryat | athasamarthasvabhavah, tadapi kriya 'nupapanna, sarvadaiva na kuryad iti bhavah | yat tu kadacit karoti kadacin na [s. 118b.] ity etan na labhyate | tatas caksanikanam tatkaryakriyasamarthasvabhavatve sahitasahitavasthayor ekarupatvat kevalanam api tatkaryakriyaprasangena kuta ekarthakriyapratiniamalakshanam [t. 288b.] saharitvam sambhavet? | atra para aha -- anyasahitah ityadi | yady api kevalasyapy aksanikasya samarthah svabhavah tathapi

anyasahitah karoti na kevalah | ayam api hy asya svabhavah yad --
 `anyasahitena svakaryam karttavyam na samarthasvabhavenapi sata kevalena'
 iti | siddhantavady aha -- kimkevalasya ityadi | anyasahitenaiva
 svakaryam karttavyam na kevalena ity etat kevalasyasamarthasvabhavatve
 yujyate nanyatheti manyamanasya prasnah | paras tv anavagatabhipraya
 aha -- samartha iti | kevalasyapy aksanikasya samartha eva {p. 119.1}
 svabhavah anyatha 'syaksanikataiva hiyeteti | siddhantavady aha --
 kin na karoti iti | na hi samarthasyakriya, sahitasyavasthayam iva yujyata
 iti sahitasyaiva kriyam icchata kevalasyasamarthasvabhavataivopagantavya |
 atha matam -- kevalasya yadi siras chidyate tathapi na karotity ata aha --
 akurvan ityadi | karyanumeyam hi samarthyam na ca kevalasya kadacid
 api karyakriya 'stiti katham samarthyam kalpyate? | nayam niyamah
 yat samarthasvabhavenavasyam eva karyam karttavyam, anyatha 'pi
 darsanat iti manyamana [s. 119a.] aha parah -- kuvindadayah ityadi |
 siddhantavadyapasann aha -- kridanasilah ityadi |
 devanam priyah rjuh murkho va [t. 289a.] sukhasamvardhitatvat
 ramanasvabhavah, kridanam baladharmah, tatsadharmanyena
 prajñavaikalyam darsayati, sukhaidhitatvena sastresv anabhiyogam | yo
 hy anabhiyukto durvuddhis ca sa krtam api vastu vismaranaprakrtitvat
 punah punah karayatiti punah pratividhapayati | kva punar etat
 prativihitam? ity aha -- tathahi -- ityadi | `bijadivad anekantah'
 ity[501]anena prastavena nirlothitam evaitat | tad evam aksanikasya
 samarthasvabhavatve sahitasyaiva
 karyakriyasvabhavatvavirodhat[502]kevalasyakriya[503]'nupapanneti
 pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tasmāt tatsvabhavasya
 karyakriyasamarthasya anyathatvasambha(mbha)vat kadacid
 asamarthatvabhavat[504]taddharmanah karyakriyadharmanah
 tathabhavah karyakriya antyavasthavat sahitavasthayam iva
 anivaryah |{ 120}

_____notes_____

[501] p. 83, 15 [502] -syaivaikakarya- -- t. [503] -sya kriya- -- t. [504]
 -cid apy asam- -- t.

[section: 39. mimamsakasammatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya
 nirasah]]

syanmatam -- kevalo 'yam aksaniko 'samartha eva | tatah kevalo na [s.
 119b.] karoti, sahitavasthayam tv asya samarthyam saharibhyo jayate
 | tatah sahita eva karotity ata aha -- antyavasthayamsamarthyotpattau
 kidrsasya prag asamarthasya satah tasya samarthyasya yasya
 tadupajayate tatsvabhavatvemimamsakadibhir { 120} isyamane | na hi
 tesam samarthyasya samarthyasya[505]ca svabhavabhedo 'bhimatah |
 kathañcit tadbhede 'pi tatsvabhavatayaiva pratiyamanatvad iti te manyante
 | apurvotpattir eva sa [t. 289b.] apurvasyaiva vastunah sa utpattir ya
 tatsvabhavasya samarthyasya | na hy ekasvabhavatve samarthyam evapurvam
 upajatam na samarthah iti yuktam, tayoh svabhavabhedaprasangat,
 viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat | nanu pratiyamane eva

samarthyatadvator utpattyanupatti ekasvabhavata ca katham nihnotum
sakyate? iti cet | na | apramanena pratiteh, anyatha
pratityanusarina bhavata dvicandradayo 'pi na nihnotavyah |
badhakapramanasambhavat te 'pahnuyanta iti cet | ihapi vastuna
ekasvabhavasyotpattyanupatti parasparaviruddhe badhike kim nesycete? |
vyavasthitasyaiva vajropalader ddharminah [s. 120a.] tatsvabhavam
samarthyam utpannam iti ca purvaparakalayor apratibhasamanavivekah
katham pratiyat? | vijñanadikaryasyanupattiyaugapadyodayaprasangat
caksuradisannidhye prag asat tat samarthyam utpannam kramavac ceti
niscaya iti cet | yady evam ekakarataya purvaparakalayor
adhi(vi)krtam pratyabhijñanam upajayamanam
apurvasamarthyapratibhasaviviktopaladigrahy[506]apy anumanad
arthapattito va badham anubhavan na pramanam ity upagatam syat |
tatha, utpattyanupattiyor ekasvabhavatayam virodhat
samarthasyaivapurvasyotpattih[507]sadrspabhavagrahakrtas
carvagdarsananam ekatvavibhramo lunapunarjjatesv iva kesanakhadisv
iti kim nesycate? |

_____notes_____

[505] tesam samarthyasyasama- -- t. [506] -rahita- [507]
-syaivananubhutapurva- -- t.

[section: 40. naiyayikabhimatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya
nirasah]]

atha samarthyam saharipratyayasannidhyalaksanam evety atatsvabhavam
iti napurvotpattiprasanga [t. 290a.] itinaiyayikadayo manyeran atraha --
atatsvabhavatve samarthyasyesyamane sa bijadih
padarthah[508]prag iva tadrupaparityagat pascad apy akaraka eva |
{p. 121.1} kutah? | samarthyam ity akhya yasya padarthantarasya
sahakaripratyayasannidhyalaksanasya sa evatisaya[sabda]vacya
itinaiyayikair abhyupagamat | tata eva tadbhavabhavitvena karyotpatteh |
te 'pi saharinah pratyayah yady aksanikah tesv apy evam
[s. 120b.] prasango 'nivarita eveti
ksanikataivaikartha[kriya]pratiniyamalaksanam saharitvam icchato
'bhyupeya | punar apy aksanikanam ekarthakriyapratiniyamam
nirakartum upacayahetum aha -- api ca ityadi | yo 'sav aksaniko
bhavah sakalesu saharisu svakaryam karotitisyate, sa tadaiva
tavat kasmad karoti? | yena hi karanena tatkaryakriyasvabhavatvena
tada karoti tene(nai)va sthirasvabhavatvat prag api kuryat, tatah kuto
'syaikarthakriyapratiniyamah? iti bhavah | kacanyamrgyate
yuktihyathatad drsyate tatha iti sarvatreyam apratihata yuktir iti
manyamanahkumarilahpraha -- kurvan drstah ityadi | yatas
tadaiva karyam kurvam(n)[509]drsto maya tena darsanabalena karotiti
brumah, kim atranyayopapattya [t. 290b.] 'bhihitaya[510]?, prak tat
kurvan na drstah tena na karotity ekartha[kriya]pratiniyamah
sidhyati aksanikanam apiti | bhavo hi karyam karoti
tajjananasvabhavataya na darsanabalenadrstasyapi svakaryakaranat

ato nedam uttaram sambadhyata ity upahasann aha -- aho mahasamarthyam
ityadi | mahaprabhavasya bhavato mahasamarthyam darsanam, yasmad etad
bhavan karyakaranasvabhavavikalan api -- yadi
karyakaranasvabhavatvad bhavah karyam kuryuh tadaitad evottaram
kim noktam?, yatah [s. 121a.] karyakarane darsanam uttarikrtam iti
krtva -- svabhavamatrena atmasattamatrena nanaprakaresu
vyaparesu niyunkte tat katham mahasamarthyam na syat? | na catra
me kacid aksama[511]kintu yadi nama kiñcit karanam kathañcid
anadrtasya va vyaksiptasya va atrabhavata iti pujavacanam {p. 122.1}
darsanasya visayatam atikramet tada hanta iti dainyodbhavanam etat,
aprasavo dharmo 'sya tad idam -- aprasavadharmakam tato 'petasantanam
syad iti iyam asmakam cinta cittam dunoti | para aha -- na vai vayam
ityadi | naiva vayam karyakaranasvabhavarahitanam bhavanam asmad
darsanavasat karyakriyambrumah, kintu svabhavenaiva te bhavah
tatkaryakaranasvabhavah, tatah svakaryam kurvanti | tan
pasyantahkevalamjanimahe ta[512]ete karakasvabhava iti | darsanasya
hi yathavasthitavastuvijñane vyaparah,
navidya(dya)manasvabhavakriyayam iti| siddhantavady aha -- satyam,
idam apy asti | kim vayam nyayanuragitaya nyayyam [t. 291a.] vacanam
upalaksayamah, uta bhavan eva sarvada nyayyavacanarahito 'pi kathañcin
nyayyam uktavan iti sañjatarparitosah pccchati -- kim tad? ity aha
-- svabhavas tesam bhavanam karyakriyadharmā
karyakaranadharmā tena karanena samastah samagrah pratyayah
sahakarino yesam tesam akrtva karyam nopeksapattih
naudasiny apratipattih iti satyam -- idam apy asti bhavato nyayyam
vacanam iti, kintu idam asi prastavyah -- [s. 121b.] so
['ksepa]kriyadharmasvabhavahkimtesamtadaivantyavasathayam
samagravasthayam yadanantaram karyam utpadyate tadaiva utpannah?
ahosvit prag api parasparavirahavasthayam api asit? | tatra
tadaivotpanne tatsvabhavatve 'purotpattir eva, atatsvabhavatve so 'karaka
eveti praguktadosabhayat para aha -- asit | kutah? pracyutas ca
utpannas ca pracyutotpannah[513], tasya pratishedhah apracyuto
'nutpannah sthira ekah svabhavo yesam bhavanam tesam
kasmimscit kale kasyacit svabhavasya tatropalabdhasya abhavavirodhat |
ksanikesv eva hy ekada drstah svabhavo 'nyada na bhavet tada
tasyanyatvat | napracyutanutpannapurvapararupesu sthiresu bhavesv
iti | {p. 123.1} atraha -- tat kim idanim ityadi | syanmatam -- naivedam
anena vakyena sadrsam asmad vakyam ity aha -- ko va'sya ityadi | yady
etad anena tulyam [t. 291b.] na bhavati tada
sakalasaahakaryavasthayah[514]prag api ayam aksepakriyasvabhavah
avilamvitakaryakaranasvabhavah karyamca na karotity asya
bhasitasyartho vaktavya iti | naiyayikas tu manyante -- bhavanam
sahakarisanidhanasannidhanapeksaya karakakarakasvabhavavyavastha,
na svabhavatah, tenayam apracyutotpannasthiraikasvabhavatve 'pi [s. 122a.]
na prag api svakaryajananasvabhavah, kintu
sannihitasakalasaahakaripratyaya eveti | tanmatam asankamana aha --
sahitah ityadi | etan nirasyati -- anyas tarhi ityadi | yadi nama

sahitasya svakaryajanasvabhavata, kevalasya ca tadviparitarupata,
anyatvam tu kasmad bhavati? ity ata aha -- svabhavabheda ityadi |
svabhavabheda eva hi bhavabhedasya laksanam | sa cet
tatkaryajanakajanakarupataya bhidyate, saliyavabijadinam iva katham
iva bhavabhedo na syat? | na hi svabhavad anyo bhavah yatas tadbhede 'pi
na bhidyeta, nihsvabhavataprasangat | nanu cuktam svato
janakajanakasvabhavatavirahat pratyayantarabhavadyapeksatvat
janakajanakarupatayas tadbhede 'pi kuto
bhavabhedaprasangah?,[515]tasyaparapeksasvabhavabhedalaksanatvat
[516]ity ata aha -- na hi sa sahitye 'pi ityadi | tadaitad uttaram
bhavatkam sambadhyeta[517]yadi bhavo yo 'sau parah
sahakaritvabhimatah [t. 292a.] sannidhiyate tadrupena kartta syat na
svarupena | na ca itad asti, tathabhave hi paramarthatah sa eva
parah[518]kartta syat | tatra tu kartrtvavyapadesah [s. 122b.]
kalpananirmita eva bhavet | na ca kalpananuvidhayin yo 'rthakriyah | na
hi manavako dahanopacarad adhiyate pake | tatas ca
nasyanupakarino bhavam apekseta karyam iti tadrहितebhya eva {p.
124.1} saharibhyo bhavet | yad va tebhyo 'pi na bhavet | tesam api
pararupena kartrtve svayam akaraktvat | tatah sarvesam evam
svayam akaraktve pararupenapy akaraktvat sarvatha karakocheda eveti
na kiñcit kutascit jayeta | tasmad svarupenaiva bhavah svakaryasya
kartta na pararupeneti nasyottarasyavakasah | tato 'nyah sahito
'nyas ca kevalah ity etad avicalam eveti | atha yena svarupenayam
janakas tad asya sahitasahitavasthayoh sarvada 'sti tada svarupam ca
svakaryajanakam asya sthirasvabhavasya prag api sahitavasthayas tad eva
yatsahitavasthayam aksepakriyasvabhavam iti tasmad na kathamcit
karyakriyaviramah | athava kadacit paro bruyat svahetubhir evayam
pratyayantarapeksah [t. 292b.] svakaryajanasvabhavo janita iti kevalo
na karoti | na casya sahitasahitavasthayoh svabhavabhedah,
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryajanasvabhavatayah [s. 123a.] sarvada
bhavat ity ata aha -- na hi sa sahitye 'pi ityadi | svarupenaivasya
kartrtvat tasya ca prag api bhavat pratyayantarapeksayas ca tato
labhyasyatmatisayasyabhavenayogat upakaralaksanatvad asya,
anyatha 'tiprasangat, kevalasya karyakaranam anivaryam iti akurvatah
katham sahitavasthaya na bhedah syat? iti bhavah |
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryakaranasvabhava ity api pararupenakarasya
pratyayantarasannidhanopalaksitakale karaktvam na prag ity ayam
arthah | tatas ca kadacit karyakriyasvabhavo na sarvada iti bruvata
katham sarvada karyajanasvabhavata 'syokta bhavati? | nanv evam
svabhavabheda evasya tadatkalayoh samarthitah syat | tasman
naksanikanam ekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam saharitvam iti
sthitam | parah samanadosatam apadayann aha[519]-- yasyapi ityadi
subodham | yadi nama ksanikas tathapi kinna bhavati? ity aha --
uktamyadrsasya saharibhir aprthagbhavinah kriya | `te[520]{p.
125.1} samartha [s. 123b.] eva svabhavato 'ntyah pratyayah saha
jayante ksanika yesam [t. 293a.] prakpascatprthagbhavo nasti'
ity atra | sa katham ekaksanabhavi ekasminn evantye ksane

bhavanasilah anyathabhavet antyaksanat prak pascat prthag va
bhavet? yasca anyatha bhavati sa evantyaksanabhavi
sahakarisananopakrtasvabhavo 'ksepakriyadharmā[521]na bhavatiti
nayam aksanikapaksoditah prasangah[522]ksanikapakse |
kutah? | karakakarakayoh ityadi | karako 'ntyah akarakas tadanyah
tayor yah svabhavah sa bhinno 'pi bhedavivaksayaikatvenoktah | tatha
karakasya yo hetur upantyah, akarakasyapi yo hetus tadanyah sa bhinno
'py abhedavivaksayaivaikatvenoktah | tena karakakarakayor yau svabhavau
tayor ekatra dharmini virodhat | tatha tayoh svabhavayor janakau yau
hetu -- ekah karakasvabhavajanako 'nyas cakarakasvabhavajanakah --
tayor apy ekatra dharmini virodhat, anyatve sati |
akarakasvabhavajanakahetor utpannasyakarakasya svabhavasyanyatvat yasca
bhavati sa eva na bhavatiti nayamprasanga iti | _____notes_____

[508] -dih samarthah pada- -- t. [509] tad evaikam artham kurvan -- t.
[510] kim atra nyayopapattya drstaya -- t. [511] aksamata -- t.
[512] kevalam na janayanti | ta -- t. [513] karmadharayo jñeyah | [514]
-karikaryava- -- t. [515] bhavabhedasya [516] bhavabhedasya
aparapeksa[svabhavatve] yah svabhavabhedah tannimittatvat | [517]
samvadyate -- t. [518] parasya -- t. [519] tam vivaksann aha -- t.
[520] p. 115.6 [521] -bhavapeksakri- -- t. [522] dosah -- t.

[section: 41. karyasyaiva sahakaryapekseti matasya nirasah]

aparasya tv anyatha sthirarupesv ekarthakriyapratiniyamam [s. 124a.]
kalpitavan tam upanyasyati yo 'pi manyata ityadi | bhavasya hy
aksepakriyadharmāiva[523]sarvada svabhavah[524], na tu [t. 293b.] yatha
kecid bru(bru)vate -- sahakarisannidhanapeksa vastunam
karakasvabhavavyavastha, na svata iti | svato 'karakatve pararupena
karakatvayogat karakavyavasthocchedaprasangat | sa evamvidhasvabhavo
na kadacit sahitam svakaryakarane 'peksate yato 'nyah sahitam 'nyas
ca kevalah karakakarakasvabhavabhedat syat | sa tarhi sarvada
tatsvabhavah karyam kinna karoti? iti cet | karyasya
pratyayantarapeksasvabhavataya tasmim(smin) sarvada
janakatvenavasthite 'pi kevalad abhavat, tenatra karyam evaparadhyati,
yat tasmim(smin) kevale janakataya 'vasthite 'pi pratyayantarany
apeksata iti | tatha {p. 126.1} tadatmanah karyasya sahitabhya eva
bhavad ekarthakriyalaksanam saharitvam aksanikanam apy
upapadyata iti | siddhantavadi purvadosanatikramam asya darsayann aha
-- tasyapi evamvadinah kathamsa nityabhimato bhavah
kevalahkaroty eva `aksepakriyadharmāiva sa tasya svabhavah' iti
[s.124b.] vacanat | karyam ca sahitabhya eva bhavati,
'samagrijanyasvabhavatvat tasya' iti vacanat | tasmāt kevalan na
bhavatiti tadavastho virodho yah purvam uktah. tatha hi -- yady
aksepakriyadharmā tada 'vasyam anena karyam kartavyam na ced
avasyam karoti katham aksepakriyasvabhavah | aksepena
karyadarsanad aksepakriyasvabhavata 'vagamyate [t. 294a.] nanyatha
iti parabhiprayasankaya "ha -- na kevalah ityadi | naivam

mayoktam kevalah karoty eveti kintv aksepakriyasvabhava iti | atraha
 -- katham idanim ityadi | yadi karoty eveti nesya katham
 aksepakriyasvabhava iti kathyate? | atha tathocyate tada nanv etad
 evanena vacasaparidipitam abhihitam bhavati | kim tat? | karoty eveti |
 sa eva hy aksepakriyasvabhavo yah karoty eva, yas tu navasyam karoti
 sa katham tadrupah syat? | yad apy uktam `karyasyaivayam aparadho
 yat tasmim(smin) janakataya 'vasthite pratyayantarany apeksate' iti
 tad apy ayuktam, yatah karyam cayam aksaniko bhavah kevalo 'pi
 samarthahsan param pratyayantaram apeksamanamkatham upekseta?
 naiva | anupeksamanena kim kartavyam? | aha -- param pratyayantaram
 anadrtya tiraskrtya etat [s. 125a.] karyam prasahya hathat kuryat |
 ka evam saty asya guno bhavati? iti cet, aha -- evamhi param anadrtya
 hathat svakaryam kurvata' nena kevalenapi samarthena sata yat
 tadatmanah kevalasyapi samarthyam tad darsitam prakasitam bhavati
 | anyatha 'nyasahitasyaiva karanat kevalasya ca kadacid apy akaranat na
 `ayam kevalo 'pi samarthah' iti paresam buddhih syat | tato 'yam
 tiraskrtaprabhava[525]iva katham bhrajeta[526]? | tasmad ayuktam ucyate
 karyam [t. 294b.] pratyayantarapeksam iti | {p. 127.1} karyapeksaya
 'pi virodhasya tadavasthyam darsayann aha -- karyamparam ityadi |
 karyasya parapeksam bruvan kevalat karanad anutpattim
 asya[527]kathayasi, `sa kevalo 'pi samarthah' itidam vadams tatah
 kevalad utpattim karyasya bruse | ete caikasyaiva karyasya | tata
 evaikasmat karanad utpattyanutpatti parasparaviruddhe katham ekatra
 karyakhye dharmini syatam? viruddhadharmadhyasasya
 bhedalaksanatvat | ekatra te bruvano `mata ca vandhya ca' ity anena
 sadrsam brusa iti na [s. 125b.] purvoktadosan mucyase, yata evam
 api bruvano viruddham eva brute na ca laksayati tat tasmad ayam
 aksanikavadi ksanikapaksasyanavadyataya tadvadinam
 nirddosatasampatsu amarsalaksanersya eva salyam
 antarduhkhahetutvat tena vitudyamanani vyathyamanani marmani yasya so
 yamirsyasalyavitudyamanamarma varako 'svasthacittataya
 viruddhabhidhanam apy alaksayan viklavam akulam purvaparasambaddham
 vikrosati viroditi iti krtva asvasthacittavacanesv anadarat
 taddosodbhavanasya sutaram duhkhotpadanena
 ksataksaranisekatulyatvat upeksam eva vipascitanam(-scitam)
 krpadhananam arhatiti | tad evam aksanikesu na kathañcid
 ekarthakriyapratiniamalaksanam saharitvam [t. 295a.]
 sambhavatiti pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tasmad idam ityadi |
 yesam hi sthirarupataya prthag api bhavah sambhavati tesam
 aksanikanam prthag kevalanam karyakaranasambhavana hetuna
 sahaiva kurvanti saharitvaniamayogad idam ekarthakriyalaksanam
 saharitvam [s. 126a.] ksanikanam eva | tesam
 svahetuparinamopanidhidharmanam
 parasparopadanasahakaripratyayaikasamagriyanam prthag asambhavat
 |

[523] apeksakriya- -- t. [524] dharmah -- t. [525] -prasava -- t. [526] bhajeta -- t. [527] avasyam -- t.

[section: 42. ksanikapakse eva ekarthakriyarupasahakaritvasya vyavastha]

nanu atisayotpadanalaksanam api saharitvam bhavesu drsyate tat
katham uktam prak[528] sarvatra naivatisayotpadanam sahakriya, kim
tarhi bahunam ekarthakaranam eva' ity ata aha -- yatra tu
santanopakarena {p. 128.1} ityadi | ekarthakriyalaksanam eva
sahakaritvam sarvatra na kvacid atisayotpadanam sambhavati | yatra tu
santanopakarena purvapurvapratyayebhyo
visistavisistatarottarotaraksanajanana bhavah
sahakarino vivaksitakaryasya hetutam pratipadyante- yatha
tanduladibhya odanadijanmani dahanodakadayah, bijadibhyas
cankuradijanmani prthivyadayah -- tatra visesotpadane
pratyayanam sahakriyocyate loke | santanasrayena
purvaksanebhyo[529]dvitiyadivisistaksanalaksanam
santanakhyam karyam asr(sri)tya [t. 295b.] purvottaraksanayor
ekadvadhyavasayena tasyaivayam atisaya iti na dravyasrayena |
aupacarikam eva na tu paramarthikam | purvapurvaksanebhyas tu [s.
126b.] svahetuparinamopanidhidharmabhya uttarottaravisesotpattau
purvakaranakalapasyaikarthakriyalaksanam eva tatra paramarthatah
sahakaritvam iti na kacit ksatir iti | kasmad
dravyasrayenatisayotpadanam nesya? | ksanike dravye vastuni
visesayanutpatteh tasyanantaraksanabhavarupatvad | yadi tarhi
ksanike tanduladidravye viseso notpadyate, anantaram apy asau ma
bhut | tato yatha parasparato visesamanasadayanto 'pi ksanikah
sahita eva kurvanti na kevalah, evam aksanika api | tenaisam
ekarthakriyalaksanam eva saharitvam bhavisyati | na ca sakyam
vaktum -- yo yasya prag akarakah svabhavah sa pascad apiti | tatha
hi -- prabhasvarad apavarakam pravistasyendriyam arthapratipattim
akurvad api pascad kurvanam upalabhyate | tad uktam -- na hi
pravistamatranam usnad garbhagrhadisu |
arthana pratibhantiti grhyante nendriyaihpunah||
[slv pratyaksa- 126] iti | ata aha -- na hi tanduladinam ityadi |
visesanutpattau sannidhanasyapy asannidhanatulyatvat [s. 127a.]
dahanadibhave 'pi tanduladibhyo naudanajanma syat | [t. 296a.] tatha
prabhasvarad apavarakam pravistasya yadindriyam svopakaribhyo
'tisayam kramena na pratipadyate tada prag iva pascad apy
arthapratipattim naiva janayet | {p. 129.1} tasmad yad asambhavi karyam
yatra drsyate tasya tato 'nyatvam eva, salibijad iva kodravabijasyeti
niratisayad anyatvam eva satisayataya tatkaryakarina iti | evam
tavad yatra saharibhyah kramena karyam bhavati
tatratisayotpadanalaksanam aupacarikam saharitvam
ekarthakriyalaksanam eva tu mukhyam tatrapiti pratipaditam | yatra
tv aksepenaivarthasannidhimatrena saharinah karyam kurvanti
kim tatrapiti santanasrayam atisayotpadanam asti? ity ata aha --

aksepakarisu ityadi | `ye hy avyavadhanadidesa indriyadayah
svahetubhyo jatas tesv avilambitakarisu na visesotpattih
parasparatah sambhavati, ksanikatvat' ity uktam [s. 127b.] prak |
yadi na visesotpattih tada katham nirvisesa jñanasya karani
bhavanti? ity ata aha -- tatra yathasvam yasya ye atmiyah pratyayah
taih, parasparopasarppanavyavadhanadivirahaderasrayabhutair ye
jatah yogyas casav atyasannatvativiprakarsavirahad desas ca sa
adir yasyavyavahitadesadeh tatravasthanam avastha yesam te saha
svabhavanispattya [t. 296b.] svabhavanispattir vidyata[530]ity eva
krtva jnanahetutampratipadyante tatra kim parasparato
visesotpattya prarthitaya? | yadi hi svahetubhya eva
parasparopasarppanadyasrebhyah svakaryajanaksama
yogyadesadyavasthanalaksanavisesayogino notpadyeran, tadaisam
parasparato visesotpattih prarthyeta, na tu svahetubhya eva
tathavidhanam utpattau | yata evam iti tasmāt tatra tesu
aksepakariv indriyadisu ekarthakriyaiva mukhyam saharitvam na
santanasrayena [s. 128a.] vyavasthapyamanam
atisayotpadanalaksanam gaunam iti | atha
visesotpadanalaksanam saharitvam katham na vyavasthapyate? |
tad api hi loke pratitvad vyavasthapaniyam evety ata aha -- yatra tu
karye navyavadhanadidesopanipatatrenavendriyadaya iva
sahakarinah pratyayatam pratipadyante, kintu {p. 230.1}
vivaksitakaryotpadanugunam pratiksanam prakrsyamanam
visesam utpadayantah tatra kalaksepabhavini karye karttavye
hetusantano 'paraparaksanabhavalaksana atmatisayasadanartham
sahakarini pratyayantarany apeksate, na tu tatsamanakalah
karanaksana iti | tatas tebhya karanantarebhya
svabhavantarasya karyotpadanugunavisesaparamparalaksanasya
pratilabhyah santanasyaikatvenadhimuktasyocyate loke | paramarthas tu
tatrapi purvah purvah pratyayakalapa uttarottarakaryotpadanugune
[t. 297a.] visistaksane pratiniyata ity ekarthakriyalaksanam eva
sahakaritvam anubhavati | katham punah svabhavantarapratilambhas
tesam?, yatah kramena karyam nirvarttayantity ata aha -- tatra
svarasatah ityadi | tatra tasmin hetusantane ye hetava
upadanakaranakhyah ye ca pratyayah saharisamjñitas
tesam ye purve [s. 128b.] prathama upanipataksanah tesam
vinasahetvanapeksitaya svarasato nivrttau satyam tebhya eva svarasato
nivarttamanebhya prathamaksanebhya karyotpadanugunena
visesena visistasya ksanasyotpattih tebhyo
'nugunataravisesavatam trtiyaksananam
tebhyonugunatamavisesavatam caturthaksananam; evam yavad
atyantatisayavanantyah karanakalapo jatah tatah
karyasyotpattih ity evam saharibhya svabhavantarapratilambhah,
ksepavati ca karyotpattir iti | atra paras codayann aha --
sahakarinah saha karanasilat karanat, jatah ekavacanam, yat
samutpannavisesam anantaroktena prakarena karanam
antyasamagriksanalaksanam tato 'nkuradikaryotpattau

isyamanayam tasyaiva visesasyadyasya karyotpadananugunasya
yah kramenabhivarddhmanah karyasya janaka isyate tasyaiva utpattir
na syat prathamaksanopanipatinam [t. 297b.] parasparato
visesanasadanat ksananam avivekat anabhyupagamac ca |
parasparato 'navaptavisesa eva karyotpadananugunam visesam
arapsyanta iti ced aha -- avisistad avisistebhyah parasparato
{p. 131.1} visesasya karyotpadanugunasyotpattav isyamanayam
karyasya ankuradeh syat, visesabhavad ity abhiprayah | tatas
ca parasparato visesotpadanapeksina eva saharinah [s. 129a.]
karyam kurvira | kim evam sati siddham bhavati? iti cet, aha -- tena
yena ksanika api parasparato visesotpada 'napeksa eva svakaryam
kurvanti ekakaryapratiniamalaksanam ca saharitvam pratipadyante
tena karanena aksanikanam api karanatasyat,
apeksaniyebhyahsvabhavatisayotpattisca na syat ity
aksanikavadi ksanikapaksena[531]svapaksasya samyamapadayati
| yad aha -

_____notes_____

[528] p. 113.27 [529] purvapurvaksas- -- t. [530] midyate -- t. [531]
ksanikapeksanat -- t.

kahsobheta vadannevamyadi na syad ahnikata|
ajñatavayatahsarvamksanikesv api tatsamam || visesahetavas
tesampratyayana kathañcana | nityanam iva yujyante ksananam
avivekatah||
iti | tatrāitat syat prathamaksane 'pi ksitibijadayah parasparatah
samutpannavisesa eva sannidhiyante -- yena yasyabhisambhandho
durasthasyapi tena sah| iti nyayad dhi duradesavarttinam api
hetuphalabhavat ity asankyaha -- atha saharina ityadi |
saharinah [t. 298a.] parasparasamparkkavikala api
vastudharmatayaivanyonyam upakurvanti saharina
karyotpadanugunavisesajananya krtavisesa eva samparkkavikala
upatistheta, evam [s. 129b.] saty anavastha syat | tatha hi --
tadvisesotpattav apy aparah saharikrto viseso 'bhyupagantavyah,
tatha tadutpattav apy anya iti | atha naivam saharinah parasparasya
karyotpadanugunavisesanimitam aparam visesam kurvanti,
svabhavata eva tatra tesam yogyatvat ity ata aha -- na ca ityadi |
naiva hi saharinah ksitibijadayah parasparasya
karyotpadanuguno yo visesah tadutpadane nityam sarvakalam
yogyavastha yena yogyavasthatvena nityanusaktah nityanubaddhah
esam ksitibijadinam {p. 132.1}
karyotpadanugunavisesajanako visesah syat yatah `avisistad
visesotpattau karyasyapi syat' ity etad api parihriyeta | kuta etad? ity
aha -- tadupaya ityadi | tesam ksitibijadinam upaye --
yogyadesopanipate karyavyaktidarsanat[532]apaye ca --
parasparasamparkkavirame karyanutpattidarsanat | yadi hi
karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane sarvada yogyavasthah syuh tada

so 'pi visesah sarvada [t. 298b.] syat | tatas tatparamparabhavi
 karyam iti tadupayapayayoh karyasyotpattyanutpatti na syatam | [s.
 130a.] tasman na saharinah karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane
 yogyavasthah sarvadeti | yatah saharina
 prthagavasthitenanavasthabhayat krtaviseso nopatisthate
 parasparatas ca prthamasamparkkaksanabhavinam nopeyate[533]yujyate
 va | tena karanenadyo visesah karyotpadanugunah
 saharibhyah samanakalataya nirupakarasya ksitibijadeh
 notpadyate[534], utpadyate casau itisyate | tena samagravasthavat
 sarvesam vyagravasthabhavinam api ksananam avisesat
 tajjananasvabhavatve 'py ajananat samagravasthayam eva janamad | yatha
 ksananam ekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam saharitvam tatha
 sthiraavasthanam api bhavisyatiti ksanasarvopayo
 'ksanikavadi samyam evatura iva bahumanyamanas tatraiva
 bharam[535]krtavan | siddhantavadi bhanga param upahasann aha --
 nasmakampunahpunah ityadi | yadi punah punar vacane 'pi lokasya
 nyayapratitir bhavati sataso 'pi brumah | kim anga punar dvau trin
 va varan? | na hi pararthapravrttanam asmakam punah punar
 abhidhane kascid udvego bhavati | evam vadinah ca sastrakrtah
 kvacit prakarantarena[536]tam evartham [t. 299a.] sphutikurvato ye
 punaruktaparihara ya yat ante sa tesam asthanaparishrama eva | yadi
 nodvego hanta tarhy ucyatam ity ata aha -- na visesotpadanad eva ityadi
 | naiva visesotpadanat {p. 133.1} saharinam saharitvam
 paramarthatah kvacit [s. 130b.] sambhavati, yatah
 prthamasanabhavinam bijadinam tadabhavat
 karyotpadanugune visese karttavye saharitavirahah syat | kintv
 ekarthakriyaiva saharinam paramarthikam saharitvam
 purvoktabhir yuktibhih sambhavyate | sa ca prthamasamparkkabhavam asty
 eveti kim na saharinah syuh? | para aha -- sa 'py ekarthakriya
 na bhavet parasparato visesarhitanam | yadi punah parasparato
 visesarhitanam api tadekartthakriya 'ngikriyate tada pratyekam
 tadavasthayam tadutpadanasamarthyabhyupagamat tadavasthayam iva
 prthag api sa bhavet | tatha hi -- te tadavasthayam api parasparato
 nirvisesa eva kurvanti | tesam prthag api tadvisesakriya katham
 iva na prasajyeta? | na hy esam samhata samhataavasthayoh kascid
 viseso 'stiti | bhavatu, ko dosah? iti cet; tathaca
 karyotpadanugunavisesasya prthakkaranaprasange sati tasmad
 visesad bhavanasilam ankuradi karyam api visesavat kevalat
 saharinah syat iti cen manyase, atrapi sarvam uktam uttaram | tatha
 hi -- samhata samhataavasthayor nirvisesa eva ksanasayino
 bhava iti taducyate tat kim tavad visesamatrapeksaya? ahosvit [t.
 299b.] karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya? | yadi pracyo
 vikalpah tad ayuktam | na hi kacid visesamatarahita 'vastha [s.
 131a.] sambhavati, sarvada
 'paraparapratyayayoganibandhanasyaparaparavisesasya bhavat | na hi
 kadacit kimcid ekam eva, adharacchayatapavatasitader
 yathasambhavam bhavat | na ca tabhave 'pi tat tadsam eva,

karanabhedat | etavat tu syat -- kascid visesah kvacit karye
'nuguno na sarvah sarvatreti | etac ca prag evoktam iti darsayann aha --
pratiksanam aparaparaihpratyayaih iti | `aparaparapratyayayogena
pratiksanam bhinnasaktayah samskarah santanvanto yady api
kutascit samyat sarupah pratiyante, tathapi bhinna evaisam
svabhavah, tena kiñcid eva kasyacit karanam'[537]iti, `ksanikesu
{p.134.1} bhavesv aparaparotpatter aikyabhavat'[538]iti catra
samksiptataram uktam | evam ca `nasmakam punah punar vacana' ity
atra dvih punargrahanam yujyate | yatha yena prakarena bhavasantane
visesasyotpattih [ta]d apy uktam -- `tatra svarasatah
purvaksananirodhe tebhya eva visistaksanotpadad
visesotpattih'[539]iti | atha
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya pragvat
prathamamparkabhajah parasparato nirvisea ity abhimatam tad apy
ayuktam | yatah karyotpadanugunasya visesasya janakah [s. 131b.]
ksitibijadayah kidrsah ye [t. 300a.]
vyavadhanadirahitatvenopanipatinah | tadbhava eva tasya bhavat
etavanmatranibandhanatvac ca janakam vya(-kavya)vasthayah[540] te ca
tathavidhah sarvada na bhavanti katham prthag api
karyotpadanugunavisesarambha esam syat?, yatah kevalanam api
karyakriya prasajyeta tad darsayati -- yogyo deso yesam te
yogyadesah, tadbhavo yogyadesata, sa adir yesam
avyavahitadesatvadinam avasthabhedanam te tathoktah, te ca te
avasthabhedas ca tathoktah | yogyadesataa(-tadya)vyavahitadesatadayo
ye avasthaviseseh ksitibijadinam upajayante te
karyotpadanugunavisesalaksanakaryakaranasilah,
naivamvidhah sarvada bijadaya iti katham esam prthag api
tathavidhavisesearambhah syat? | etad api prag evoktam `tatra yo
'vyavadhanadideso rupendriyadikalapah sa vijñānanajanane samartho
hetuh'[541]iti vacanat | tasya codaharanamatratvat | ihapi tatra yo
'vyavadhanadidesah ksitibijadikalapah sa
karyotpadanugunavisesajanane samartho hetur iti pratiyata eva | sa ca
[s. 132a.] tathavidho viseseh sarvada na bhavati, tajjanakasya hetor
abhavat | parasparopasarppanadyasrayasyaiva [t. 300b.]
pratyayavisesasya taddhetutvat | etad api purvam evoktam ity aha --
tesam ca karyotpadanugunavisesa[janane] visesavatam yata
utpattis tad apy uktam asakrd eva `yas tesam
parasparopasarppanadyasrayah pratyayavisesah sa taddhetujanane
samartho hetuh'[542]iti | tatha `yathasvam pratyayaih
parasparopasarppanasrayair ye {p. 135.1} yogyadesadyavastha jatas te
saha svabhavanispattya jñānanaheturam pratipadyanta'[543]ity anena,
ihapi gamyamanatvat | tato yady apy esam parasparato
'nupapatter[544]viseo na bhavati, svahetukrtas tu kena varyate? | na ca
svahetuta eva sañjatavisesanam bhava parasparatas tadasamsa,
yatah parasparato visesayogah[545]pratipadyamanah sobheta |
tesam ca karyotpadanugunavisesajanakanam pratyayanam
pratyekam samarthye 'pi khandasah karyotpadayogat sakalasyaiva

pratyekam karanat | yatha kevalanam akriya
kartrvisesasyavyavadhanadidesaksitibijadikalapasya prthag
ekaikasya samarthasya bhavasyabhavad ity etad apy asakrd evoktam
`tesam ca na purvam na pascad na prthagbhava iti samarthanapi
[s. 132b.] purvapaprthagbhavabhavino dosa nopaliyante'
ityadivacanat | tatas tathavidhavisesasya
svopadanamatranibandhanasyanabhyupagamena [t. 301a.] kevalanam
aprasangat kutah karyotpadanugunavisesarambhadvarakam karyam
api syad iti? | kutah punar ayam kamacaro labhyate
yadankuradikaryam saharinah parasparasya karyotpadanugunam
visesaparamparam janayantah kurvanti, karyotpadanugunam tu
visesam vyavadhanadirahitadesopanipatamatrenety[546]ata aha --
karyadvavidhyamca yasmad evamvibhajate | katham dvavidhyam
karyanam iti? ata aha -- saharibhir avyavadhanadidesair anantaram
sañjanitah parasparasya
pragavasthapeksavisistaksanabhalaksana ye visesas
tatparamparaya
uttarotaravisistavistataradiksanabhavarupaya utpattir
ddharmo yasya tadatmakam ekam karyam | anyac ca tadviparitam yat
sahakarisanidhimatrena bhavati na parasparakrtam visesaparamparam
apeksate | atrodaharanam -- ankuradivat, adigrahanad odanadivat |
tatha 'ksepena[547]karanasilam yadindriyam [s. 133a.]
tadvijñanadivac ca | prabhasvarad
apavarakapravistendriyanirasartham caitat visesanam | kuta etad?
iti cet {p. 136.1} karyakaranayoh svabhavabhedat | kimcid dhi
karyam karanasamagrisannidhimatrajanyasvabhavam, tad anyat tu
tatparinamapeksam iti | karanam api kiñcit [t. 301b.]
svasannidhimatrena karyajananasvabhavam svakaranebhya eva bhavati,
yena parasparakrtam visesaparamparam svakaryakarane napeksate
| anyat tu tadviparitasvabhavam | yatha kiñcid eva
salyankurajananasvabhavam, tadviparitam caparam | salyankuras ca
tadbijajanyasvabhavo na yavadibijajanyasvabhava iti na bhavanam
svahetubalayatah pramanadhigatah svabhavah paryanuyojoyah |
ye tu yajjananasvabhavah pramanato 'dhigatah te kim sarvadaiva
tatsvabhavah? ahosvit tadaiva? ity atra cinta pravartate | tatra
sarvada tatsvabhavatve pascad iva prag api tatkaryakriyaprasangena
pararupenakarakasya [s. 133b.] bhinnasvabhavata
karakakarakavasthayoh saliyavabijadinam iva tattvacintakair ucyate
| sadrsaparabhavanibandhanam caikataya pratyabhijñanam
lunapunarjatesv iva kesanakhadisu ity atra[548]virodhabhavad iti |
yada ca tatkaryakaranasvabhavabhedat karyadvavidhyam,
tatraitasmim(smin) sati saharibhyah ksitibijadibhyas tesam
parasparasantanopakaram apeksate yat karanam antyavasthapraptam
tasya yat karyam ankuradikam tajjanmanimittam saharinam
prathamaksananantaram visistadvitiyaksanabhavarupo yo [t.
302a.] visesah karyotpadanugunah adyo bhavati sa tesam
sahakaritam prathamasamparkkabhajam parasparakrto yo visesas

tajjanma na bhavati parasparopasarppanadyasrayad eva pratyayavisesat
tasya bhavat | tatah karyotpadanugunad adyad visesat
prathamaksanopanipatibhih saharibhir anyatah [s. 134a.]
samasaditavisesaih janitat tatprabhrti ye visesah
prakrsyamanataduttarottarakshanabhavalaksana jayante te
tajjanmanah saharikrtavisesajanmanah | kutah? tatprakrtitvat
tasyadyasya visesasya parasparopasarppanadyasrayat
pratyayavisesad asaditadanukulavisesaih saharibhih
parasparopakaranirapeksair janyasvabhavatvat, taduttaresam ca
visesanam {137.1}
saharikrtakaryotpadanugunavisesajanyasvabhavatvat | yata evam
iti tasmad nanavastha prag[549]ukta | atha saharina ksityadina
kusuladyavastho 'pi bijadih tenapi ksityadih krtavisesa
evopatisthetanavasthaivam syat iti | tasya prakarsyanabhyupabgamat
purusaprayatnader eva [t. 301b.] ksetraprakiranahetor
avyavahitasnigdharthivibijasamparkkalaksanasya
karyopadanugunavisesajanakasya visese 'syopagamat | tatra yad
uktam parena `yatha prathamasamparttabhajah ksitibijadayah
parasparasya visesamanad adhanah karyotpadanugunam visesam
janayanti, tatha [s. 134b.] sthirarupa api bhavah
tadekakaryapratiniyatah parasparakrtavisesanirapeksa eva
bhavisyanti' iti, tadabhyupagacchann aha -- tathayady aksaniko 'pi
ityadi | ksanikavad aksaniko 'pi yadi karyam karoti karotu nama |
na kascid varayati | kintu yena svabhavena karyam karoti sa yadi
avilambitakaryakartrdharma apeksena karotity evamsilo dharmo yasya
sa tathoktah, tada prthagbhavasya sambhavat kevalo 'pi na kevalam
sahitah tathasyat tatkaryakarakah syad ity uktam bahusah |
atatsvabhavas tu aksepakartrsvabhavavikalas tu tada'pi
sahitavasthayam api pragvat akaraka eva pararupena kartrtvasya
purvam eva nisedhat | tad evam ekarthakriyaya visesotpadanena
caksanikanam saharitvam nisidhyopasamharann aha -- tasmad
ityadi | dvidvidhasyapi saharitvasyayogan naivaksanikasya kascit
[t. 303a.] saharititi kevalo 'pi svakaryam kuryad iti
saharipratyayapeksasyaksanikasya hetutam bruvanasya kim
yuktam iti [s. 135a.] darsayann aha -- prayas tu ityadi | yo hi
sthirahetuvadi tasya yadi sa hetuh pratyayantarany apeksya karyam
karoti tada vyaktam avasyam tasya sthirasya hetoh
pratyayantarapeksakarakasya svabhavantarasypattir iti | nakaryasya
karyatam ananubhavato 'peksety ucyate | yatah saharinam yah
samghatah sannipatah tatsthai tatra varttamano bhavasantanah
prayah bahulyena saharipratyayair upajanitavisesah san
svakaryamkurvan drsto {p. 138.1} bijadivat tasmad evam vibhajyate
| prayograham caksepakarindriyadisanghatavyavacchedartham |
tatsambhavino nyayasyaksanikesu prthagbhavasambhavana kathañcid api
kalpayitum asakyatvat | pragakarakasya pascat
karakasvabhavantarotpattis tu na virudhyate | tasyaiva hy akarakasya
tadatma karakah svabhavo na yujyate na tv atadatma | ata eva

svabhavantaragrahanam | tatra kevalam akarakasvabhavasya
svarasanirodhitamatram upeyam | [t. 303b.] tatah sarvam sustham iti |
atha matam -- karakasvabhavantarotpattir isyate yadi sthirasya hetoh
prag api karakasvabhavo [s. 135b.] na syat | tasya tu prag api bhavat
pratrayantarapeksa tadutpattir apy ukteti ata aha -- karakasya ityadi |
yadi hi samagravasthayah prag api karakasvabhavo bhavet tada
'syakriya na yujyate, samhatavasthayam api tatsvabhavatayaiva
karanat, pararupena kartrtvasya prag eva nisiddhatvat | na ca
karoti | tasmad so 'sya svabhavah pran naivasit | yadi ca
pratrayantarair apy asau na kriyeta tat kim iti mudhaiva tany
apeksate?[550]iti |

_____notes_____

[532] karyotpadadarsanat -- t. [533] nopayata -- t. [534] nopapadyate --
t. [535] param -- t. [536] paryayantarena -- t. [537] p. 116.13 [538] p.
88.19 [539] p. 130.11 [540] janakavyava- -- t. [541] p. 117.15 [542] p. 117.24
[543] p. 129.12 [544] 'nutpatter -- t. [545] visesayoga -- t. [546]
-desakramamatre- -- t. [547] -di grhyate | akse- -- t. [548] atrapi --
t. [549] na ghatabhava iti nanavastha prag -- t [550] kim iti tatha
'nyanyapeksate -- t.

[section: 43. nirhetukavinasacarcaya upsamharah]

tad evam `tatsvabhavasya jananat'[551]ity asya `yo yatsvabhavah sa
svahetor evotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati na punas tadbhave hetvantaram
apeksate'[552]ity asyanekantapariharayoktasya prakarantarenanekante
udbhavite tatparijihirsaya aparaparapratyayayogena[553]ity ady abhihitam
| tatra yena nyayena ksanikanam hetuphalasvabhavah
tasyaksanikesv asambhavam pratipadayitum prasangikam yad
upakrantam tat parisamapayya prakrtam anubadhnann aha -- tasmad yo
yadatma ityadi | yadi svabhavenasthitidharmano bhavasya [s. 136a.] na
nasakaranaih prayojanam svabhavena sthitidharmano bhavisyatity
ata aha -- sthitidharmano 'pi ityadi | sthitidharmano 'pi hi naiva
nasakaranaih kiñcit prayojanam | tasya svahetubhyah samupajato yah
sthirah svabhavah {p. 139.1} tadanyathatvasyasthiratmatapatteh
kenacit karttum asakyatvat | kamam hi bhavah svayam na bhavayuh |
na tu santa eva svam svabhavam parityajanti | atha sthitidharmano 'py
anyathatvapatipattir isyate tada 'nyathatvapatipattau va tatsvabhava
eva sthitidharmaiva na syat, atmabhutasyasthitidharmanah svabhavasya
pascad sambhave prag apy abhavaayogat | na hi tadatamanas tasmim(smin)
sannihite kadacidabhavo yuktah, atatsvabhavataprasangat
'viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat' ity uktam | tatha ca sati
purva eva vikalpah svabhavenasthitidharma bhava iti | tatra ca
purvavikalpe prag evoktam dusanam vinasahetor vaiyarthyam iti |
athasau sthirasvabhava eva, kevalam asyasthirasvabhavata prag asati
vinasahetor upajayate, anyatha nivrttyayogad ity ata aha -- yasca
parasmat nasahetoh sthitidharmanah [s. 136b.] satah
anyathabhavah asthitidharmatalaksano bhavati, sa purvakat

sthitidharmanah svahetusamudbhutat svabhavat aparah anyah
svabhavas tasmin nispanne pasca[j janya]tvad bhinnahetukatvac ca
kathamtasya svabhavah syat? | tadatmataya pratibhasanad iti cet |
sarupyad alaksitavivekasya tatha pratibhasanam syat yady asau [t.
304b.] purvasvabhava saty evanyato bhavet | anyatha virodhah katham
parihriyeta? | bhavativ aparah svabhava iti cet | yas caparah
svabhavah sa katham tasya? | na hy anyo 'nyasya svabhavo yukta,
atiprasangat | yo 'parah svabhavah sa kim iti tasya na bhavati? ity ata
aha -- svabhavabheda- ityadi | bhavatu vastvantaram eva
tadaparasvabhavataya ko dosah? ity ata aha -- tathaca vastvantaratve
sati vinasahetor upajayamanasya svabhavasya purvako bhavah svahetubhyo
yah sthitidharma [s. 137a.] jatah so 'cyutidharme sthito nivrttibhan
na bhavati, vinasahetor vastvantarotpattau vyaprtatvad iti na tasya
sthitidharmano 'nyathabhavo nivrttih | na hi mudgarader vastvantarasya
bhava 'parasya nivrttir yukta, atiprasangat | tadupamarddena tadutpattau
ca prag eva proktam | {p. 140.1} nanu ca drsyata eva kathinadirupasya
tamrader agnyader vinasahetor dravadisvabhavantarotpattih | na ca
purvakasya pracyutidharmata ity ata aha -- etena anantaroktena
kathinadinam adisabdad dravadinam
tamrasuvarnadinam[554]agnisitivatadibhyo
dravatvakathinatvadisvabhavantarotpattir vyavasthitarupasya tamradeh
pratyukta pratyakhyata, tulyadusanatvat | katham tarhi
svabhavantarotpattih purvasya capracyutidharme sthitasvabhavo [t.
305a.] yukta? ity aha -- tatrapi kathinadirupe tamradau purvakasya
kathinadravadirupasya svarasanirodhitvat vinasahetvayogena | vinase
sati agnyadeh adigrahanaj jalanisekasitavatadeh |
sahakarinah parasparopasarppanadyasraya
pratyayavisesopajatatisayad upadanac ca yat tat kathinadirupam
tamradi svarasato virudhyate | tata eva upadanakaranad
agnyadisahakarikanopadanapratyayopajatavisesad apara eva anya eva
dravakathinadisvabhavo dravagrahanasyopalaksanatvat, [s. 137b.]
utpanno na tu purvakam eva kathinadravadirupam tamradi
vyavasthitatmakam dravakathinadisvabhavena parinatam iti | atra para
aha -- kenoktam yatha `sthitidharmanah sato vinasahetor
asthitisvabhavotpattis[555]tato vinasah' iti, yena `yas ca parasmad
anyathabhavah so 'parah svabhavah' ityady ucyate | kintu sa svayam
sthitidharmaiva svahetubhir janito nasyasthirsabhavata vinasahetor
upajayate | katham jñayate yatha `svahetubhih [t. 305b.] svabhavena
sthitidharmaiva janitah' iti? | vinasahetor agnyader asambhave
avasthanat | yadi svabhavenasthitidharma svahetor jatah syat tada
tadasambhave 'pi navatistheta | tasya svabhavena sthitidharmanah
svahetubhir evayam aparah svabhavo niyamito yaduta parasmad virodhino
'gnyader vinasahsvayambhavatiti | parasmad iti karmani lyaplope
pañcami paramapeksya ity arthah | svahetubhir evayam {141.1}
niyamitasvabhavo jato yatha tvaya virodhinam apeksya svayam
nirva(va)rttitavyam iti | tad uktam - svabhavo 'pi sa
tasyetthamyenaapeksya nivarttate | virodhinamyatha'nyesampravaho

mudgaradikam || iti | nanu yady asya vinaso virodhisannidhane svayam eva
 bhavaty aheturah prapnoti, ahetur ca desakalavabhavaniyam na yukta ity
 ata aha -- na ca naiva vinaso nama vinamstur aparah svabhava,
 yato 'yam dosah syat, kintu bhavacyutir eva vinasah | [s. 138a.]
 tasyas ca nihsvabhavatvad dhetumatta naiva yujyate | na hi sa tasya
 bhavati | kevalam asau svayam eva na bhavati | tato bhavitur abhavat kasya
 hetumattopagamyate ? | siddhantavady aha -- nedam anataroktamvikalpadvayam
 atikramati | kidrsam vikalpadvayam? | `kim nityo bhavah?' ityadi |
 [t. 306a.] nanu ca kalantarasthitidharmatam upagacchato naiva
 nityavikalpasyavakasah | na | tadupagame 'pi nityataivopagata bhavati |
 tatha hi -- yady ayam samvatsarasthitidharma svahetubhir janitas tada
 samvatsaraparisamaptau yo 'syadav udayakale samvatsarasthitidharma
 svabhavo yato 'yam samvatsaram sthitah sa eva tadante 'pi | tato
 'param samvatsaram avatistheta | tadante 'pi
 prathamotpannasamvatsarasthitidharmasvabhavaparityagad
 aparaparasamvatsarasthitiprasangat kalantarasthitidharmatopagame 'pi
 nityataivopagata bhavati nityavikalpo durnnivarah |
 vinasahetusannidhau svayam nivarttata iti copagamad anityavikalpo
 nasvaratmatavikalpah | tatha hi -- vinasahetvabhimatasannidhau svayam
 vinasato yo 'sya svabhava sa eva bhavasyaikarupatvad utpannamatrasyeti
 tadaiva vinasaprasangat katham asya kalantarasthitidharmata sambhavati?
 | evam vikalpe krte pascatyavikalpopagame kalantarasthitir evasya
 trutyatiti nityavikalpa evanenopagantavyah | tatra [s. 138b.]
 vinasahetusannidhau svayam nasopagame pran nityo bhutva pascad
 anityo [t. 306b.] vinasvarasvabhavo bhavati brute | evamca bruvano
 bhavadvayamca | vaksyamanapeksas cakarah | {p. 142.1}
 kidrsam bhavadvayam? | nityanityau svabhavau bheda yasya tatha | yo
 'sau nityah svabhava prakrtanah tasya nityabhimatasya svayam
 pascan nasam bruvanah sarvada pratiksanam eva nasam praha
 | anyatha purvoktena nyayena pascad api nasasambhavat | atha
 pratiksanam asya naso na bhavati tada pascad api tadayogat
 sarvadaivanasam praheti krtva purvasmim ity abhimate svabhava
 vinasahetur asamartho 'kiñcitkara eva | nanu ca vinasahetur naiva
 samarthyam upagatam parena virodhisannidhim apeksya svayam
 nasopagamat | na | ata eva tannibandhanatvaprasangat nasasya | anyatha
 hy akiñcitkarah kim ity asav apeksyate?,
 hetubhavyapeksalaksanatvat | svahetava evatraparadhyanti
 yadakiñcitkare 'pi tatrapeksayam niyujjata iti cet | kah punar ayam
 asthanabhinivesah tesam yat tatra tatha niyujjate | [s. 139a.]
 tasmad upakaryapeksayam eva hetavo[556]niyujjanah sobhante |
 anyatha te 'pi karyatmano[557]naiva tanniyogamadriyeran[558] | katham
 cakiñcitkaro virodhi nama? | na hy
 asyavirodhityabhimatad[559]visesah kascid iti yatkiñcid etat | yad
 apy uktam `yatha 'nyesam ksanikavadinam akiñcitkaram api
 mudgaradikam apeksya [s. 307a.] ghatadipravaho nivarttate tatha
 'smakam api kalantarasthayi bhavah' iti tad api
 parasamayanabhijñatayocyate | yato nasmakam pravaho nama

ksanavyatirikto 'sti yo 'kiñcitkaramudgaradisannidhau nivartteta |
ksana eva hi kevalam santi | te ca svanivrttau na mudgaradikam
apeksante, svarasata eva nirodhat | ya tu tesam
kapaladvrttilaksana paryudasavrttya nivrttih yasyam
satyam ekatvabhinivesino lokasya sadrsaparabhavarupasya
vibhramanimittasyapagamat `nivrtta ghatadayah' iti vyavaharah,
tatrakiñcitkaratvam mudgaradinam naivasti, tadbhava eva tesam
bhavat | vegavan mudgaradisahakarino ghataksanat
parasparopasarppanadyasrayat {p. 143.1} pratyayavisesat [s. 139b.]
sañjatatisayat kapalader bhavanadharmatvat tasya tajjananasvabhavad
iti | svabhavadvayopagamaprasangad iti parijihirsaya para aha -- na
prag ityadi | kuta etat? | ekasvabhavatvat | sarvadaikasvabhavasya
sarvada nityataiva na pascad anityasvabhavatasambhava iti |
siddhantavady aha -- sa tarhi bhavah [t. 307b.] sarvada
nityasvabhavah svabhavena nasamanavisan apratipadyamanah katham
naiva nasto (katham nasto) nama[560]? | kutah?
tatsvabhavavinasayoh nityasvabhavataya, vinasasya
canityarupatayas ca aparaspararupatvat parasparaparihararupatvat |
upamharann aha -- yata evam sthitidharmanam vinaso naiva yujyate
tasmāt sati asya vinase yady avasyambhavi krtakarupasya sato vinasā
isyate parais tada vinasasvabhavena vinasyati navatisthata iti
vinasah | karttari bahulavacanad ghañ | sa svabhavo yasya tena
vinasasvabhavenasthitidharmana | tena krtakarupena sata vastuna
svahetubhyo bhavitavyam anyatha 'vasyambhavitayopagatasya krtakatmanam
satam vinasasyaivayogat | bhavatv evam iti cet | aha -- tathapi
svayam vinasasvabhavatve 'pi [s. 140a.] na kevalam avinasvarasvabhavatve
svabhavanyathatvasambhavad vyartho vinasahetur iti
prathamavikalpopanyasa evoktam na punar ucyate | yata evam tena ityadi
sugamam | tad evam vinasam pratyanapeksam
asamarthya-vaiyarthyaabhyam taddhetvayogena krtakalaksanasya
sattvasyapurvacaryadarsatam pratipadya yatha 'sau viparyaye
badhakapramanatham anubhavati tad darsayann aha -- tasmad vinasā
ityadi | prayogas tv evam -- ye yadbhavam pratyanapeksas te
tadbhavanīyatah | [t. 308a.] tad yatha -- antya karanasamagri
svakaryotpadane | anapeksas ca krtakarupah san bhavo vinase {p.
144.1} 'vasyambhavitayogatah parair iti
svabhavahetuprasangaprayogo viparyaye badhakam
pramanampurvacyapradarsitam | tatah tadbhavanīyatatve,
nasasyakadacitkatvad udayanantaram nasa iti yahsan
krtakalaksano bhavah sa vinasī vinasvarasvabhavo
nasvaratayah sadhyadharmasya nivrttau ca
krtakalaksanasattvanivrttir iti krtva krtakalaksanasya
sattvasya ksanikatayam anvayavyatirekasiddhih sampadyate 'napeksaya
'nyakrantasattvaksanikatvayos tadatmyasiddheh tannibandhanayor
anvayavyatirekayor api niscayat | tad evampurvacyan prati
akrtakasya sato 'bhavat sadakaranavan nityam [vaisu 4.1.1.] iti
nityalaksanavirahad eva na tannityatvam | yat tu [s. 140b.] sad utpattimat

tad uktena nyayenavasyam nasitayopagatam paraih kalantarasthayi
na bhavatiti prati paditam |

_____notes_____

[551] p. 83.22 [552] p. 83.1 [553] p. 116.13 [554] -nam samgrahah | ta-
-- t. [555] vinasahetor asthirasvabhavatvat vinasahetor asthiti- -- t.
[556] eva svahe- -- t. [557] karyani | [558] hetu- | [559] virodhinah |
[560] katham nasto nama -- tb.

[section: 44. samanyena sattvaksanikatvayos
tadatmyavyaptipradarsanam]

yada tu yat sat tat ksanikam eveti samanyenocyate
krtakakrtakalaksanam sato bhedom anapeksya praudhavaditaya
krtakasyapi cavyambhavi vinaso iti paropagamo [t. 308b.]
napeksyate, tada vinasam pratyanapeksatvam eva sarvasya na sidhyati |
yesam hi vinaso bhavam(van) drsto ghatadinam tesam eva
taddhetvayogat tatanapeksa yujyate | ye tu desadivyavahitah
parvatadayo va vinasam avisanto na drstah tesam avasyam
vinasitvopagamanibandhanabhad antye 'py ayam vinasam
pratyanapeksa eva vinyann 'visesad adav api tadbhavaniyata iti
vaktum asakyatvat tatsvabhavasapeksatvat[561]| vinasam
pratyanapeksatvasiddher akrtakanam cakasadinam
vinasisvabhavasapeksanam ity anapeksaya sato nasvarasvabhavata
'siddheh anvayavyatirekayos tannibandhanayor ayogam utpasyann
arthakriyavirodhalaksanam eva tada badhakam pramanam
tadatmyaprasadhakam abhidhanyam iti manyamanah purvapaksam
utthapayann aha -- svabhavato nasvaratve 'py uktena {p. 144.1} nyayena
paridrsyamanavinasanam ghatadinam kascid
desadivyavahitah[562]parvatadir va 'nupalabdhavinasah krtako 'pi
sadrupa akasadir va 'krtakah [s. 141a.] san na 'tatsvabhavo 'pi
avinasisvabhavo 'pi syat | apisabdah sambhavanayam |
tasya[563]vinasisvabhavasamsadhakapramanabhad asankyata etat
| tatas ca vinasisvabhavasapeksatvat tadanapeksatvam asiddham iti
tadvasat[564]sadhya [t 309a.] ksanikatvasya
sattvasvabhavatvasiddheh tannibandhana nanvayavyatirekasiddhir iti |
kim punar atrasankanimitam yena kascid atatsvabhavo 'py
asankyata ity aha -- na hi sarvahsarvasya svabhavah iti |
vicitrasvabhava hi bhava drsyante -- kecit[565]sapatighah
kecid[566]apatighah, tatha nilaniladisvabhavah, tatha kecid
vinasinah anye tv avinasisvabhavah sankyanta iti
purvapaksasanka | na -- `kascid atatsvabhavo 'pi syat' -- iti
asankaniyam, tathabhava hy aksanikatvam tasya syat | tasmims
ca saty avastutvaprangat kuto 'tatsvabhavasanka? | katham punar
aksanikatve 'vastutvaprangah? | yatah[567]sattvasya
ksanikatvasvabhavataya 'nvayavyatirekasiddhir ity ata aha -- saktir hi
ityadi |

[561] anitya- [562] viprakrstah -- t. [563] akasa- [564]
anapeksatvavasat [565] ghatapatadayah [566] vijñanadayah [567]
avastutvaprangatvat

[section: 45. arthakriyakaritvam eva sattvam, tac ca ksanikanam
eveti]

evam manyate -- iha tavad idam eva vicaraniam [s. 141b.] kim
laksanam etad bhavanam sattvam yuktam iti | tatra na
sattayogalaksanam avyapteh, samanyadisv abhavat |
vandhyasutadisv api bhavad ativyapter va | vandhyasutadinam
asattvat katham sattayogah? iti cet | na | itaretarasrayat | yatas
tesam asattvam sattayogavirahad eva [t. 309b.] tadvirahas casattvad
iti | yadi ca satam eva sattayogah evam tarhy anyat sattvalaksanam
abhidhaniyam sattayogasya ca vaiyarthyam, tata eva vastunah sattvat |
sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahat {p. 146.1} sattayogabhavas tesam iti
cet | evam sati yad evarthakriyasamarthyayuktam tasyaiva sattayoga ity
arthakriyasamarthyam eva bhavalaksanamayatam ity aparthakah
sattayogah | itthamca evam | anyatha samanyadinam katham
svarupam sattvam syat? | arthakriyasamarthyam tu sarvesam astiti
tad eva bhavalaksanam | utpadavyayadhrauvyayuktamsat [tattvartha-
5.29.] ity etad apy ayuktam, dhrauvyenotpadavyayayor virodhat
ekasmim(smin) dharminy ayogat | kathañcidutpadavyayau kathañcit
dhrauvyam iti cet | yathotpadavyayau na tatha dhrauvyam, yatha ca
dhrauvyam na tathotpadavyayav iti naikam vastu yathoktalaksanam [s.
142a.] syat | tato 'nyasya bhavalaksanasyayogat sakes cantasah
svajñanananane 'py upagamat paraih, anyatha
satpadarthadivavasthanayogat saiva bhavalaksanam,
sarvasaktivirahah punarbhavalaksanam | sarvagrahanam ca sarvasya
vastuno vastvantarasaktiviraharupatvad abhavanirasartham | yasya tu na
kvacicchaktih sa evaikantenabhava ucyate | saktilaksanam eva sattvam
aksanike syat tatah ksanikatmata [t. 310a.] sattvasya na
sidhyatiti kuto 'nvayavyatirekau? iti cet, aha -- na caivaksanikasya
kvacit karye 'ntaso jñanalaksane 'pi saktir asti tat kutas tasya
tallaksanam sattvam atitader iva bhavisyati?, yatah sattvasya
ksanikatmata na sidhyet | nanu ca sakter atindriyatvat
karananam karyambhaniyamabhavac ca katham tadviraho
'ksanikasya bhavet yato 'sya sarvasaktivirahalaksanenasattvena
virodhina nirakriyamanam sattvam ksanikatmatam evanubhavet yato
'nvayavyatirekau syatam ity ata aha -- kramayaugapadyabhyam ityadi |
naiva pratyaksatah [s. 142b.] karyavirahad va sarvasaktiviraho
'ksanikatve ucyate, kintu tadvyapakavirahat | tatha hi --
kramayaugapadyabhyam karyakriya vyapta prakarantarabhavat |
tatah karyakriyasaktivyapakayos tayor aksanikatve {p. 147.} virodhat
nivrttes tadvyaptayah karyakriyasakter api nivrttir iti
sarvasaktivirahalaksanam asattvam aksanikatve vyapakanupalabdir

akarsati, viruddhayor ekatrayogat | tato nivrttam sattvam
ksanikesv evavatishtamanam tadatmatam anubhavatiti -- `yat sat
tat ksanikam eva' ity anvayavyatirekarupaya vyapteh siddhir niscayo
bhavati | nanu ca prakarantarabhavat karyam ankuradikam bijadina
kramayaugapadyabhyam eva kriyata ity ucyate sa eva tu prakarantaravirahah
[t. 310b.] karyatmanah kutah siddhah? |
prakarantarasyopalabdihilaksanapraptatve katham atyantasambhavah? |
kevalam desadinisedhamatram eva syat | anupalabdihilaksanapraptatve
na 'sattaniscayo viprakarsinam[568]jiti kutas tadabhavasiddhih? |
tatah prakarantarenarthakriyasambhavat kramayaugapadyanivrttav api
narthakriyasamarthyaniivrttir iti kuto 'ksanikatve sati
sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanam asattvam?, yatah sattvasya
ksanikatmataya 'nvayavyatirekau syatam? | na | ubhayatha 'py adosat
| [s. 143a.] tatha hi -- kramo nama paripatih karyantarasahityam
kaivalyam ankuradeh, yaugapadyam api tasyaparair bbijadikaryaih
sahityam | prakarantaram cankuradeh tadubhayavasthavirahe 'py
anyathabhavanam | tasya cankuradisvabhavasyanyasahitasya kevalasya va
'bhava pratyaksabodhagamyanane saty upalabdihilaksanaprapta eva
svabhavah kramayaugapadyabhavabahirbhuto nopalabhyate | vastunah
upalabhyasyanyasahitye kaivalye capanite
tadviviktadesadipratibhasinah[569]pratyaksasyodayat
svabhavanupalambhata evabhavaniscayadilaksanavyavaharavrtteh |
tasya cankuradibhavasyavasthadvayabahirbhavanisedhe
kayosciddesakalayoh desantaradau
kramenankuradibhavavatitarasmin va bhava 'pi na kacit ksatih |
tatah pratyaksata eva [t. 311a.] prakarantarabhavasiddheh katham
kramayaugapadyabhyam arthakriyasaktir avyapta syat? |sastrakaras tu
yatha pratyaksata eva prakarantarabhavasiddhih tatha svayam etena
kramakramadayo 'piti atidisan vaksyati | {p. 148.1}
anupalabdihilaksanapraptatve 'pi prakarantarasya kramayaugapadyayor anyo
'nyavya[s.143b.]vacchedarupatvad evasrayasi(-d evabhavasi)ddhih tatha
hi -- anyonyavyavacchedarupanam ekanisedhenaparavidhanat
tasya[570]'pratishedhe vidhipratishedhayor virodhad
ubhayapratishedhatmanah prakarantarasya kutah sambhavah? | atra
prayogah -- yatra yatprakaravyavacchedena yaditaraprakaravyavasthanam na
tatra prakarantasambhavah, tad yatha --
nilaprakaravyavacchedenanilaprakarantaravyavasthayam pite | asti ca
kramayaugapadyayor anyataraprakaravyavacchedena tadaraprakaravyavasthanam
vyavacchidyamanaprakaravisayikrte sarvatra
karyakaranarupe[571]vastuniti viruddhopalabdhih
vyavacchidyamanaprakaretaravyavasthanam ca, prakarantasambhavas[572],
[573] ca tato bahirbhavalaksana ity anayos tattva 'nyatvarupayor
anyonyapariharasthitalaksanatvat | na catrapi
badhakantarasankaya 'navasthanam asankaniyam, purvapasiddhasya
[t. 311b.] [s. 144a.] virodhasya smaranamatratvat | viruddhopalabdhisu
bahirddharmini hetoh sadbhavam upadarsya virodhasadhanam eva badhakam,
tac cehasti | tato viruddhayor ekatrasambhavat pratiyogyabhavaniscayah

sitosnasparsayor iva bhavabhavayor iva veti kuto 'navastha? | tatra
na kramenaksanikah karyani karoty avisesad
akaravasthayam iva | sahakaryapeksa ca dvidvidhasyapi
sahakaritvasyayogad anupanyasaniya | sarvesam caikakriyakala eva
kriyaprasakteh, tatkarakasya svabhavasya tadaiva bhavat | napi yugapat,
pratyaksadivirodhat[574]punas tatkiyaprasangac ca | krtatvan neti
cet, na, samarthyana payat | anyatha prag apy akarakarupavisesad
kriya syat | krtasya karttum asakyatvad iti cet | saktasaktataya
tarhy ekatraiva karye bhedaprasangah salikodravabijader iva | nityas
ca yada yugapat karoti tatah prag api bhavat tadaiva
tatkiyaprasangah punas tato 'pi purvataram ity evam [s. 144b.] na
kadacid yugapat kriya syat | purvottarakalayos caikada yugapat karino
'nyada {p. 149.1} sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahalaksanam asattvam
syad iti katham na ksanikata? | kriyopagame va kramapaksa eva |
tatra cokto dosah | evam aksanikatve [t. 312a.] sati caksuradyaya-
tananamasattvaprasangat[575]ksanikatayam eva sattvam iti yat sat tat
ksanikam eveti sato nasvaratmatasiddheh
anvayavyatirekarupavyaptisiddhir iti |[576] {p. 150.1} [3.
karyahetunirupanam]]

_____notes_____

[568] -tvena sattaniscayo na, vi- -- t. [569] prakarantara- | [570]
vihitasya | [571] -nabhute -- t. [572]
vyavacchidyamanaprakarenetaravyavasthanat | [573] -rantarasa- -- t.
[574] pratyaksavirodhat -- t. [575] -dyayattanama- -- t. [576] t. adds
here brahmanacataviracite vivarane svabhavahetvadhikarah prathamah
|

[section: 1. karyakaranabhavavyavastha]]

tad evam svabhavahetau tadatmyasiddhinibandhanam
anvayavyatirekaniscayam pratipadya karyahetau
karyakaranabhavasiddhinimittatvat tayos tasyas ca
pratyaksanupalambhanibandhanayah prag eva darsitatvat tadgatam aparam
api paresam bhrantikaranam apantem tadvisayam darsayann aha
-- arthantare hetor vyatirikte vastuni gamye karyamhetuh | anarthantare
tu svabhavo hetur ity uktam | kasmad [s. 145a.] punar arthantare karyam eva
hetur ity aha -- avyabhicarat iti karyam eva hy arthantaram na
vyabhicarati nanyat yathoktam prak tatah karyam evarthantare gamye
hetur ucyate samyogavasat gamakatve | na ca kenacit ity[577]adina
yah[578]sarvatha gamyagamakabhavaprasangaacaryenoktah parasya, tam
ihapi karyahetau parah kadacit prasañjayed ity asankamana aha --
karyakarana- ityadi [t. 312b.] yadi hi karyam hetur ucyate tada
karyakaranabhavena karanenasya gamakatvam | tatha ca sati sarvatha
gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti | agneh samanyadharmavad visadharma
api tarnaparnadayo gamyah syuh | dhumasyapi visadharma
dravyatvaparthivatvadayo 'pi samanyadharmam gamaka bhavayuh | kutah?
sarvathajanyajanakabhavat | janyajanakabhavo hi karyakaranabhava

ucyate | sa ca nagnidhumayor amsena api tu sarvena prakarena | tatha
hi -- yatha agnir agnitvadravyatvasatvadibhih samanyadharmair janakah
tatha tarnaparnatvadibhir visesadharmair api, yatha ca dhumo
dhumatvapandutvadibhih svaniyatair visesadharmair janyah tatha
[s. 145b.] samanyadharmair api sattvadravyatvadibhih | tatas ca yatha
tayoh karyakaranabhavah tathaiva gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti,
tasyaiva tannibandhanatvad iti purvapaksasanka | atraha -- na
sarvathajanyajanakabhavah tatas ca kutas tatha gamyagamakabhavah
syat? | kasmad? iti cet, {p. 151.1} tadbhave tesam
tarnaparnatvadinam visesadharmanam abhave bhavato
dhumamatrasya tebhya eva visesadharmebyo bhavatiti evam atmanah
tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat | tatha tadabhave agnyabhavate bhavato
dravyatvadeh [t. 313a.] samanyadharmasyagner evayam bhavatity
evamrupasya tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat kutah sarvatha
janyajanakabhavah?, yatah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah syat | na hy
asati tadutpattiniyame janyajanakabhavo vyavasthapayitum yuktah[579]
yata evam tasmad karyam dhumadikam svabhavair yavadbhir
dhumatvadibhih svagataih | itthambhutralaksana ca tritiya |
avinabhavi vina na bhavati | kair vina na bhavati? | `karane
yavadbhih svabhavaih' ity atrapi sambadhyate | karanasritair
yavadbhih [s. 146a.] svabhavair vina te karyagatah svabhava na
bhavanti hetuh tais tesam iti gamyate | kva avinabhavi? | karane
karanavisaye aparo 'rthah karane adharasaptami | idanim
karanasthah svabhavair yavadbhir agnitvadravyatvadibhir avinabhavi
tesam karanagatanam samanyadharmanam hetuh karyam
gamakam | kasmad? ity aha -- tatkaryatvaniyamam tesam eva
karanagatanam samanyadharmanam tat karyam ity evamrupasya
niyamasya sadbhavat | na hi tan samanyadharman kadacid api karyam
vyabharati | evamkaranagatam amsam
pascatyenarthena[580]nirupya praktanenarthena karyagatam amsam
nirupayann aha -- tair eva ca ityadi | karyam api tair eva dharmaih [t.
313b.] svagataih karanagatanam dharmanam gamakam yatha 'ntara
sambhavino dhumatvapanduparnatvadayo[581]visesarupastaih
karanagataih samanyadharmair vina na bhavanti | atrapi
`tatkaryatvaniyamam' ity apeksyate | tesam eva karyagatanam
visesadharmanam karanagatasamanyadharmapeksaya
karyatvaniyamam | na hi te visesadharmah karyagatah [s. 146b.]
karanasthasamanyadharmair vina kadacid api bhavanti | tatas tesam eva
karyatvaniyamam, nanyesam {p. 152.1} dravyatvadinam
karanasthasamanyadharmair vina bhavatam | tad evam karanasya
samanyadharma eva gamya na visesadharmah, karyasyapi
visesadharma eva gamaka na samanyadharmah, tatkaryatvaniyamam | ye
tu karanasya visesadharma yais tatkaryatvaniyamam karyamatrasya
nastiti na te gamyah | ye ca karyasya samanyadharma dravyatvadayas
tesam api tatkaryatvaniyamabhavad eva gamakatvam nastiti
karyakaranabhavena gamakatve kutah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah
paresam iva prasajyeta? |

[577] p. 18.21 [578] -na prak yah -- t. [579] sakyah -- t. [580]
-narthina -- t. [581] pandutvaparna -- t.

[section: 2. janyajanakabhavasya sarvatha sattve 'pi gamyagamakabhavasya na
tathatvam]]

parasyanistapadanam asankyaha -- amsena ityadi | yadi hi
karanasya samanyadharmah eva gamyah karyasyapi visesadharmah eva
gamakah tatkarayatvaniyamad isyante, hanta tarhy amsena
janyajanakabhavah praptah | karanasya samanyadharmah eva janaka na
visesadharmah, karyasyapi visesadharmah eva janya na
samanyadharmah iti syat | sarvatha ca janyajanakabhavo 'bhimata [t. 314a.]
ity abhyupagamavirodhah | etat pariharati -- namsena
janyajanakabhavaprasangah, niramsatvena vastunah sarvatmana
tadabhyupagamah, gamyagamakabhavasyapi sarvatha 'bhimatatvat | tad aha --
tajjanya -- ityadi | yadi hi karyasya taih karanagatair
visesadharmair janyo yo visesah sa grahitum sakyate, tada
tajjanyavisesagrahane 'bhimatatvat [s. 147a.]
karanagatavisesadharmanam gamyatvasya | tatha lingaviseso
dhumatvadih upadhir visesanam yesam dravyatvadinam
samanyanam karyaganam tesam cabhimatatvad gamakatvasya |
tatha hi -- agurudhumagrahane bhavaty eva tadagner anumanam
dhumatvavisesanena ca dravyatvadina 'gner anumanam | na hi sarvatha
janyajanakabhavo 'stity eva tathaiva gamyagamakabhavo bhavati, tasya
jñanapeksatvat | tatha hi -- na sattamatrena lingasya gamakatvam,
tasya jñapakatvat[582] jñapako hi svaniscayapekso jñapyam artham
jñapayati, nanyatha | katham {p. 153.1} tarhy uktam tadabhava
bavatahtadutpattiniyama(ma)bhavat[583]iti? | sarvatha
janyajanakabhavabhyupagame [t. 314b.] tadabhava bhavasyaivabhavad ity
ata[h13]aha -- avisista ityadi | yadi hi tajjanyavisesagrahanarahitam
avisistam karyamatram upadiyate lingavisesopadhirahitam va
dravyadikam tada avisistasamanyavivaksyam
karanagatavisesabhava 'pi dhumamatrasya bhavat tadavisistasya
ca dravyatvader agnyabhava 'pi bhavad vyabhicara iti sarvatha [s. 147b.]
janyajanakabhavo nesya, tadabhavad gamyagamakabhavas ca | na tu
visesavivaksyam, tatra vyabhicarabhavat | tatha hi -- yadi nama
dhumamatram tarnaparnadivisesabhava bhavati, na tu tajjanyo
visesah, sa yadi grahitum sakyate, tada visesasya gamyatvam asty
eva, niscitasyaiva lingatvat | tatha yady api dravyatvasattvamatram
agnyabhava 'pi bhavati na tu dhumatmakam iti
tadavisistasavyabhicarad gamakatvam api na varyata iti |

[582] jñapakapeksatvat -- t. [583] p. 151.1.

[section: 3. karyakaranabhavapratiter atidurlabhatvasankaya
nirasah]]

atra parasya vacanavakasam asankyaha -- kasyacit dhumadeh kadacit

kasmimscit kale kutascit agnyadeh bhava 'pi sati sarvo dhumadih
 tadrso yadrsa ekada 'gnyader bhavan drstah tajjatiyah,
 tathavidhajanma yathavidhat sa eko bhavan drstah tadsrad eva
 janma yasya sa | tathavidhajanmety etat kutah pramanad avasitam?
 yenyocytate [t. 315a.] `karyahetau karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhanav
 anvayavyatirekau' iti | tatha hi -- yadi nama pratyaksanupalambhabhyam
 kasyacidhumasyagnyadisamagrikaryatvam avagatam kim etavata
 'nyasyapi [s. 148a.] tadsrasya tadsrakaryata sidhyati, tatra
 tannibandhanayoh[584]pratyaksanupalambhayor avyaparad | tatraiva hi
 tayor vyaparad tasyaiva tatkaryata bhavatu, tad anyasya tu kim ayatam?
 yena tathavidhad asya janma syat | evam hi kasyacidhumavyakter
 agnyadijanyata drsteti kinna ghatader api sa 'bhyupagamyate? {p.
 154.1} anyatvena visesabhavat | ka evam sati dosah? iti cet; tatha
 ca pramanabhavena tathavidhajanmatvaniscayad atadsrad api
 janmasankayam tadsrasya dhumader agnyadina 'nvayavyatirekau na
 niscitav iti kutah karyahetor ggamakativam? | na hi yo 'smav eko
 desakalavasthaniyato 'gnivisesahetuko dhumo 'dhigatah
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam tasyaivanvayavyatirekau pratipattavyau | tasya
 desantaradav asambhavat | kim tarhi? | tadsrasya samanyatmana eva
 lingatvat tasya catathavidhad api janmasankayam kutas
 tathavidhenanvayo vyatireko va? | tad uktam -
 avasthadesakalanambhedad bhinnasusaktisu | [t. 315b.] bhavanam
 anumanena pratitir[585] atidurllabha|| [vakya- 1.32] iti[586]||
 siddhantavady aha -- na, atadbhavinah ityadi | evam manyate --
 ihaikada dhumader agnyadisamagrijanyataya [s. 148b.]
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitarupatve 'pi tadsrasyatadsrad
 api bhavah samasankyate yathaparidrstad anyatvena | tatra yo
 'sav agnyadisamagrijanyo dhumavisesa ekada niscitas tadapeksaya
 yatha 'nyo dhumavisesas tadrso yo 'nyadsrad api -- bhavanam
 vicitrasaktitaya -- bhaved iti sankyate, tatha so 'py ekada
 'gnyadisamagrijanyataya niscitas tadanyapeksaya tadsra eva | tatra
 yadi tad anyasya tadsrasyatadsraj janma syat tada
 tadsrasya[587]svabhavasya nagnyadisamagrijanyasvabhavateti
 paridrstasyapi[588]dhumasya na 'gnyadisamagri karanam ity
 ayatam | tadsrasya svabhavasya
 'gnyadisamagrivilaksanakaranajanyasvabhavatvat | tatas
 cagnyadisamagrya akarantvat yo mayaikada tato bhavan drsto
 dhumah so 'pi na bhavet | na hi yad yasya karanam na bhavati tat
 tatah sakrd api jayate, tasyahetukatvaprasangad iti | atadbhavinah
 iti tacchabdena vivaksitam agnyadikaranam parigrhyate, na tat atat,
 tadvilaksanam atadsram sakramurddhadikam,
 atasmad[589]bhavitum [t. 316a.] silam {p. 155.1} yasya
 tasyatadbhavinah tadsrasya tallaksanasya dhumavastunah sakrd api
 ekada 'pi [s. 149a.] tatah agnyadeh abhavad bhavavirodhat | bhavati
 ca tadrso 'gnyadisamagritah tatas tadsrasya svabhavasya
 tadsram eva karanam ity avagamyate sakrtpravrttabhyam eva
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam iti kuto vyabhicarasanka? | tena yadrso

dhumo 'gnyadisamagrya bhavan drstah sakrt tadsasya tasya
 tajjanyasvabhavataya tadsad eva bhavat `yatra dhumas
 tatragnyadisamagri' ity anvayavyatirekaniscayah | athava 'nyatha
 vyakhyayate -- iha pratyaksanupalambhanibandhana
 karyakaranabhasiddhih pragukta tannibandhanav anvayavyatirekau
 pratipadayitum, tac cayuktam[590] | tatha hi -- kasyacit
 dhumasyagnyadisamagryanantarabhavina adyasya kadacit prathamotpadakale
 kutascid agnyadisamagryah bhava 'pi utpade 'pi sarvas tadrso
 yadsah[591]prathamaksanabhavi dhumo dvitiyadiksanesv api
 tadsah pratyaksata eva tasya purvaksanavilaksanataya
 pratiteh | tathavidhajanma iti yathavidhad
 agnindhanasamagrilaksanat karanad adyo dhumaksana utpannas
 tathavidhaj janma yasya sa tathavidhajanmety etat kutah naiva tasya
 dhumader abhavat [t. 316b.] | evam ca yadyato drstam tasyanyato
 'pi bhavasya darsanat sarvatranasvasa [s. 149b.] iti anyamana aha --
 tathaca anagnito dhumad api dhumasya bhava sakramurddhader api tasya
 bhavavirodhad agnina dhumasya nanvayavyatirekav iti cen manyasa iti
 purvapaksasanka | taduktam - ksanikatve
 kathambhavahkvacidayattavrttayah| prathamadhumaksanajanito
 dhumaksanas tadrso 'paraprathamadhumaksanajanita eva dvitio
 dhumaksano na tritiyadih | evam tritiyaksanadisv apy
 ankuradisv ca sarvatra vacyam | kutah punar ayam vibhagah? iti
 cet, aha -- atadbhavinah atasmad -- anagnindhanadirupad dhumad [t.
 317a.] bhavanasilasya prathamaksanavilaksanasya dhumasya sakrd
 api [s. 150a.] ekadapi tatah agnyadisamagryah abhavad abhavayogad
 | yatha hi prathamaksanapeksaya dvitiyas tadsas tatha
 tadapeksaya prathamam 'piti tadsatvavisesat tadsasyanagnito
 bhava tadrso nagnijanyasvabhavah iti sakrd api tato na bhavet |
 bhavan va tajjanyasvabhavatam atmanas tadsah khyapayatiti kuto
 'nyadsad bhavet? tasmad anyadsad bhavann anyadrsa eva tato na
 vyabhicarah |

_____notes_____

[584] karyakaranabhavani- [585] prasiddhi- -- vakya- [586] iti cet -- t.
 [587] tada 'tadr- -- t. [588] -tety apa- -- t. [589] tasmad -- t. [590]
 -tum istau ta- -- t. [591] -so na yadr- -- t. [592]
 karanasaktibhedena svayam -- t.

[section: 4. bhinnakaranajanyanam dhumanam atadsatve 'pi
sadsyat tadsatvabhimanah]]

nanu sarvesam dhumaksananam
 kanthaksananaksisrutikalikaranadikayam[593]arthakriyayam
 upayogat katham tadsasvabhavata na syat? | na, tasya apy
 arthakriyayah ksanabhedopadhiyamanarupayah
 tadsatvabhavat tatrapitulyadosatvat | katham tarhi loke sarvatra
 dhumavyavaharah iti cet;
 sadsaparabhavanibandhanaikatvadyavasayavasat ksanair

vyavaharayogac[594]ca | sadrsye sati katham na tadsrata? iti cet
 | tadsrad anyatvat sadrsasya | tatha hi -- gosadrso bhavati
 gavayah na tu tadsrah, gor evaparasya tadsratvat |
 paramarthenatadrese 'pi tadsrabhimano [s. 150b.] mandamatinam
 bhavan katham nivaryeta? | tatha hi -- tattvadhyavasayo 'pi tavad --
 atasminn arvagdrsam [t. 317b.] vinivarayitum na paryate, kim anga
 punas tadsratvadhyavasayah? yathoktam - {p. 157.1.}
 samanavarnasamsthane santane 'nyatra jayate | atasmims
 tanmatihpumsamkim utaikatra samtatau || iti | tattvacintakas tu
 tadsratadsakaranabhedat tadsratadsratam bhavanam
 anumanyante na tadsratam | tad yady atadsrad api tadrso bhavet
 tada tasya tajjanyah svabhava ity atadbhavinah sakrd api tato bhavo
 na syat | amum evartham samarthayamana aha -- parasparapeksaya
 ityadi | karanapeksaya hi janyasvabhavam karyam, karyapeksaya
 ca janaksvabhavam karanam | yato hi karanad yad bhavad drstam
 tasya tajjanyasvabhavah, itarasya ca tajjanaka iti pratiyate | anyatha
 tasya tato bhavayogat, itarasya ca tajjananayogat | yadi namaivam
 tatah prakrte kim siddham? ity ata aha tatra evasmin nyaye sati yadi
 dhumo yadrsa adyo 'gnyadisamagrijanitas tadrso
 dvitiyadiksanabhavi agnyadisamagrya [s. 151a.]
 agnindhanadikaranakalapata tajjanaksvabhavataya
 nirddharitad[595]anyato 'gnindhanadisamagrijanitad adyad
 dhumaksanad bha-vet | tada tasya tadsrasya dhumasvabhavasya
 tajjanyo 'gnyadisamagrijananyah svabhavo na bhavati kintu dhumajanya eveti
 krtva sakrd api tato 'gnyadisamagritya na bhavet | tadsrasya hi [t.
 318a.] svabhavasyanyato bhavet tajjanyasvabhavata,
 nagnyadijanyasvabhavateti kutah sakrd api tato bhavo yujyate[596]|| atra
 drstantah arthantaravad iti | yatha hy
 arthantaram[597]atajjanyabhimatam anyato bhavati na tajjanyasvabhavam
 nagnyadisamagrijananyasvabhavam iti sakrd api tato na bhavati tadvat
 tadrso dhumo 'piti tato bhavann anyadrsa evasav iti gamyate |
 syanmatam -- agnyadisamagrya 'sav atajjanyasvabhavo 'pi tadrso balaj
 janyate kas tasya tapasvino 'paradhah? ity ata aha -- napi na kevalam
 svayam atajjanyasvabhavataya tato na bhavet, kintv agnyadisamagry api tam
 tadsram dhumam -- yadrsa dvitiyadiksanabhavi {p. 158.1} --
 na janayet | kutah ? | atajjananasvabhavatvat | tadsrasya hy anyato
 bhavet sa eva tajjananasvabhavo nagnyadisamagritya
 tajjananasvabhavavikalakatham tam janayet ? | atrapy udaharanam --
 samagryantaravad iti | yatha samagryantaram atajjananasvabhavabhimatam
 [s. 151b.] na janayati tadvad agnyadisamagry api | tatha hi -- sa
 atmiyam svabhavam anusrtyaiva pravarttate, tatah kuto 'sau
 samagribalaj jayeta ? |

_____notes_____

[593] -nam varnakalikaranadi- -- t. [594] -harayo- -- t. [595]
 nivarita- -- t. [596] bhavo na yu- -- t. [597] ankuradyartha- -- t.

[section: 5. t[h14]adrsatadrsajanyatve karyasyapi
tadrsatadrsatvam]]

syamatam -- agnyadisamagrijanyasvabhavo 'pi tadrso dhumo
dhumajanyasvabhavo[598]'pi yatha sa eva dhuma indhanajanyasvabhavo
'gnijanyasvabhavas cobhayato [t. 318b.] bhavati | tatha tadrso 'pi
dhuma ubhayasamagrijanyasvabhavatayobhayato bhavisyatity ata aha -- na
ca naiva dhumasya tadsasya tadatajjanyah agnyadisamagrijanyo
dhumajanyas ca svabhavo yuktah yuktya sangatah | kutah ?
ekasvabhavatvat | tadsasya dhumarupasya bhedabhavat | na hi tasya
kalabhede 'pi tadrgrupata bhidyate |bhede hy
anyadrsasyanyadrsad bhava vivadayogat | tasya yadi
tadrsatadrsakaranajanyata syat tatas
tadrsatadrsasvabhavataiva syat | tad eva darsayann aha --
dhuma'dhuma ityadi | dhumasabdena yadrso 'gnyadisamagrijanyas
tadrsah svabhavo 'bhipretah, adhumasabdenanyadrsakaranajanyo
dhumajanito 'nyadrsah | tayos ca
tadrsatadrsakaranajanyatayaiiva tadrsatadrsasvabhavata
'vagantavya vaksyamananitya | tenagnidhumalaksanat
dhumadhujananasvabhavat[599]tadrsatadrsajananasvabhavat [s.
152a.] tadrsatadrsataya 'sya bhavato dhumadhuma[svabhava]s
tadrsatadrsasvabhavah syat kutas tadrso eva? | kuta etat? ity
aha -- karyasvabhavanam ityadi | karyanam hi ye svabhavah
parasparasambhavinah te
parasparavilaksanakaranasamagrisvabhavakrta na svabhavika
ahetukatvaprasangat | [t. 319a.] tatas tadrsatadrsad bhavato
dhumasya tadrsatadrsasvabhavataiva syat[600] {p. 159.1.}
syamatam -- naiva tadrsatadrsasvabhavatayam
tadrsatadrsakaranapeksa, karyanam utpattimatra eva
karanapeksanad ity ata[601]aha -- akaranapeksane ca
tadrsatadrsarupatayam
tadrsatadrsakaranapeksane ca tadrsatadrsatayah
ahetukatvaprasangat | na hi tadrsatadrsasvabhavayor abhutva
bhavavyatirekenanya kacidutpattih
yatra[602]tadrsatadrsasvabhavakarananirapeksanam api
tadapeksa syat | tasmad utpattisabdena
tadrsatadrsasvabhavataivocyata iti | [s. 152b.] tatra
karanapeksopagame katham tadrsatadrsatayam
karanapeksa na syat | tasmad samagrinam
tadrsatadrsatvad eva karyanam
tadrsatadrsasvabhavavibhaga iti kuto 'nyadrsat
tadrsasambhava? iti | yat tuktam `yathaiko dhumo
'gnindhanabhyam vilaksanabhyam janyate tathaikalaksanam api
karyam vilaksanad api samagryantarad bhavisyati' iti | tad ayuktam
| yato nasmabhir vilaksanam janakatvam varyate janayanty eva
parasparavilaksana api svahetuparinamopanidhidharmanas
tadavasthaniyatah tad ekam karyam, tasya tu tesam ca

parasparapeksaya [t. 319b.] janyajanakasvabhavataniyamat tadsasya
tadsad eva janmocyste nanyadsat, tasyatajjananasvabhavatvat,
tadabhve 'py anyato bhavatas tadutpattiniyamabhavat | aniyame ca [s.
153a.] karyakaranabhavayogat | yadi tv agnir ivendhanopadanopakrtas
tadupadanopakrtam cendhanam iva tadavasthaniyatam atadsam api
dhumadikam tadsam[603]dhumam janayet
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam ca tatha 'vagamyeta tada 'gnyadivat so 'pi
tajjananasvabhavataniyamat tadsajanakah kena nanumanyeta |
tadabhve[604]'pi tu tadsasya bhavet tayor
janyajanakasvabhavataniyamabhavat kutah karyakaranatety ahetutaiva
tadsasyanyadsad bhavatah syat | yata evam tasmad so
'gnindhanadisamagriviseso mantavyo yah adyadhumajanano nanyah sa
dhuma adyo yah agnyadisamagrivisesena janito nanya {p. 160.1} iti
krtva karyakaranayor evam yathoktena nyayena janyajanakarupasya
svabhavasya niyamad yadsam yasya[605]karanam ekada
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam evavadharitam tadvijatiyat tato
'nyadsat karanat utpattih tadsasya [s. 153b.] karyasya na
bhavati anyadsasya eva na varyata iti | tad evam
tadsatadsakaranakrtakatvam
tadsatadsakaryasvabhavasya pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tat
tasmad yadsam [t. 320a.] karyam yadsat karanat
drstam pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitam ekada tat tan na
vyabharati tadsam anyadsan na bhavati | yanaivam tena
karanena siddhe karyakaranabhavet tadsasya karyasya tadsam
eva karanam iti niscaye sati yathoditena nyayena karyasya karanena
vyaptir anvayavyatirekarupa siddhabhavati | na vijatiyat utpattir iti
drstakaranavijatiyat karanad anyadsan notpattir ity amum
artham apratipadyamanah karyasya {na (? s. p. xxxv)} vijatiyat
karanam notpattir ity ayam atrartho 'bhimata iti manvanah paras
codayann aha -- nanu svato vijatiyat api karanat kiñcit karyam
bhavad drstam [s. 154a.] katham na vijatiyat utpattir ity asya
na drstavirodhah syat | katham yatha[606]ity aha -- tad
yathagomayadeh adigrahanat srngacandrakantadeh salukadi
adigrahanac charodakadi | tatha hi -- gomayac chalukasya bhavah
srngac charasya candrakantadapam | na ca gomayadikam salukader
na vijatiyam tat kim ucyste na vijatiyat utpattih iti | siddhantavadi
parasya bhramtatam darsayann aha -- na vijatiyat utpattih iti |
yato hi karanad yad bhavad drstam tat tato 'nyadsyan na
bhavati ity ayam atrartho vivaksitah, na tu karyavijatiyat iti | na ca
tasya[607]vyabharah | tad aha -- tathavidham eva hi gomayadirupam
tadsam sala{u}kadinam[608]adinimittam salukadiprabandhasya
ya adih prathama arambhaksanah tasya karanam iti krtva
salukadiprabandhasyader na {p. 161a.} karanabhedo 'nyadsad
utpattih [t. 320b.] sarvasya tada "der ggomayadinimittatvat | yada tu
prabandhena purvaksananimittanam uttarottaraksananam
santanenotpattilaksana vrttir bhavati sarasya tada sarad
bhavah[609] | tad evam yasya prabandhadeh srngadibhyo bhavo na

tadrsasya saradeh yasya ca [s. 154b.] sarades taduttarottarasya bhavo na tadrsasya srngader iti[610]na drstakaranavijatiyat karanat tadrsasya sambhava iti karyahetor anvayavyatirekaniscayah | yada 'pi salukadayah purvapurvasvajatinibandhana[611]anadisantanapravrta isyante tada 'pi gomayadibhyah kesañcidbhava 'pi tadsatvabhavan na vyabhicara iti darsayann aha -- asti ca ityadi | yasya salukasantanasya gomayadi karanam yasya ca sarvada svajatinimittatvam tayor gomayetarajanmanoh salukayor asty eva svabhavabhedah parasparam anyadrsatvam rupasyabhede 'pi sati | tulyakaravte sati katham anyadrsatvam? iti cet,[h15]aha -- na hi ityadi | yasman nakaratulyataiva bhavanam tattve tadsatve nimittam yato gomayetarajanmanoh salukayor akarasamyat tadsatvam eva syan na jatibhedah | kuta etat ? ity aha -- abhinnakaranam api ityadi | yesam api hi samanakarata [s. 155a.] kesañcid bhavanam tesam api yata akarad anyato [t. 321a.] visesaj jatibhedo drsyate tato nakarasamyam eva jaty ekatve nibandhanam | tatha hi -- akarasamye 'pi kvacit puspada bhedo drsyate niletarakusumayor iva suryayoh, kvacit phalat vandhyetarayor iva karkkotakyoh, kvacid rasad van{dh}etarayor iva trapusayoh, kvacid gandhad vrksetaraprabhavayor iva campakayoh, kvacit prabhavat sparsopayogasramsinyor iva haritakyor iti | tasmad akarasamyandhanam yady api `tad evedam' iti pratyabhijñanam sajatiyatam gomayetarajanmanoh salukayor upakalpayati tathapi vilaksanasamagriyanyataya tayor jatibheda evavagantavyah, naikajatita | tata eva pratyabhijñanasya bhrantataya tatkalpitasya tadsatvasyalikatvat |

_____ notes _____

[598] dhumo 'dhuma- -- t. [599] -mad dhumaja- -- t. [600] -va na syat -- t. [601] -peksanam abhimatam ity ata -- t. [602] utpattau [603] -kam atadr- -- t. [604] dhumavyatiriktasamagryabhava [605] niyamadarsanat yasya -- t. [606] drstantah -- t. [607] tatra -- t. [608] utpala- -- t. [609] sarodbhavah -- t. [610] srngader anyadrsasya bhava iti -- t. [611] sajatyandhanam -- t.

{p. 162.1}[section: 6. vilaksanasamagrya avilaksanakaryajanakatve dosah]]

yadi punar gomayetaradijanmanah salukader agnidhumadijanmano va dhumadeh pratyabhijñavasada vilaksanasamagrinandhanatve 'pi samanasvabhavataiva syat ko dosah syat? ity ata aha -- anyatha hi ityadi | yadi [s. 155b.] hi ya svajati[laksanapratyayantarasa hita samagri ya ca] svajatinirapeksa gomayadirupa salukadeh, dhumasya va ya 'gnindhanadilaksana [t. 321b.] ya ca sakramurddhadisvabhava dhumadyatmika avi(-ka tasyah vi)laksanaya api samagrya avilaksanam tadrsam eva karyam dhumasalukadikam utpadyeta tada na `karanasya' samagrirupasya bhedabhedabhyam vilaksanyavilaksanyabhyam karyasya

bhedabhedau vilaksanyavilaksanye tajjatiyavijatiyatmake
 syatam iti krtva visvasya sakalasya padartharaseh aheturkau
 bhedabhedau sajatiyavijatiyatve syatam | tasmad yatra vilaksana
 samagri tatra kutascit samyat sarupatve 'pi vijatiyataiva karyasyeti |
 nanu dhumendhanadisamagribhede 'pi dhumasya na jatibhedamamanti
 vidvamsah, atadrupaparavrtter ubhayatra samantatvat, naisa
 dosah, ksanabhedasrayasuksmavantarajatibhede 'pi
 sthulasantanasrayavijatiyavyavrtteh samanatvat |
 sabaleyadyavantarajatibhede py agovyavrttinibandhanagojativad gavam
 [s. 156a.] sarvadhmanam ekasantanavyavasthavyu(py
 u)padanakaranaksanabhede[612]'py ekakarapratyayanibandhanataya
 samanatvat | adyasyendhanaprabhavyasya katham? iti cet | na |
 indhanajatyuanavidhanat[613]sarvadhmanam | tatha hi --
 agurukarpuracandanadijatibhedam anukurvanty eva [t. 322a.] taddhumah,
 kas asvasadiharadravyanirmitavarttibhedam ca taddhumah,
 tadrasaviryavipakanavidhanat[614] | na
 cakaranyataya[615]vijatiyatvam, yato nakara 'bhedabhedanibandhane
 sajatiyavijatiyatve | na hi {p. 163.1} salyankuradayah
 tadvijadyakaram anukurvate | na ca tajjatiyatamasalyadi-
 vyavrttinibandhanam nanubhavanti | tasmad indhanam eva
 tasyopadanakaranam agnyadisahakaripratyayahitavisesam
 tathavidham dhumakaryamangaradi bhinnakrti janyatity alam
 atiprasangena | nanu ca yadi nama samagribhede 'pi karyasya bhedo na
 jatah tada karanabhede saty api tasyabhavat tasyaheturkata 'stu,
 abhedasya tu kim ayatam? yenobhayor aheturkatvam ucyata ity ata aha --
 tathahi ityadi | yada hi samagribhede [s. 156b.] saty api karyasya bhedo
 na jata iti tasyaheturkatvam -- na hi hetau saty abhavatah kathañcid api
 hetumattopapadyate -- tada yo 'py asav abhedah karyasya[616]so 'pi
 samagryoh[617]bhinnatvad asaty abhede[618]jata iti kutas tasyapi
 hetumatta? | yatha hi hetau saty abhavato na hetumatta tatha hetav asaty
 api bhavato hetumatta kutah syat? | hetubhedasyaiva 'bhedanibandhanatvat
 na iti cet; na tarhy ayam bhedah kvacit padam abadhniyat,
 salikodravadar api [t. 322b.] hetubhedasyabhedaheturvan nimittam
 antarena kalpanayam visesabhavat | pratibhasabhedasya ca
 kutascid bhrantinimittat paramarthato bhede 'py upalaksanat | syad
 etat -- yo hy atadsad api tadsodbhavam icchati tasya bhedabhedayor
 aheturkatvam istam eva bhava eva kevalam hetumanta ity ata aha --
 tadvyatiriktasca ityadi | na hi bhedabhedavyatiriktah kascid
 bhavanam svabhavo 'sti yas tayor aheturkatve 'pi hetuman syat | tasya
 tabhyam anyatve `asyemau bhedabhedau' iti[619][s. 157a.]
 sambandhabhavaprasangat, tadanyasambandhakalpanayam anavasthadosat,
 ananyatve 'pi bhedabhedayor bhavasvabhavyasya ca svatmanyevavasthanat
 anupakarac ca kutah sambandhita? | upakarakalpanayam ca yadi
 bhavasvabhavah svaheturbhya[620]eva na kutascid bhinno 'bhinno va
 samutpanna itisyate, tada tadbhave[621]'pi svabhavanyathatvabhavat
 kuto bhinnabhinnata bhavasvabhavyasya syat? | atha {p. 164.1}
 vyatiriktabhedabhedavasat bhedabhedau svabhavah pratipadyeta, tav api

yadi bhinnau tada bhavasvabhavas tadavastha eveti na tasya kutascit
svarupato bhedo 'bhedo va syat | punas tadvasad bhedabhedakalpanayam
bhavasvabhavasya tadavastham tadavasthyam anavastha [t. 323a.] ca
bhedabhedayoh | athabhinnau tada bhavasvabhava eva bhedabhedabhyam
kriyata iti syat, tasya rupantarena karanasambha(bha)vat; tasya ca
hetvantarat pascad bhavatas tato 'nyatvapatteh | na ca bhavasvabhava
kriyate, tasya svahetor eva nirvrteh | svahetubhya eva bhavasvabhavasya
kutascid bhinnabhinnatmana utpattikalpanayam va bhedabhedayor
vyatirekavatoh vayarthyam; [s. 157b.] bhedabhedabuddher api tata eva
siddheh | tasmadvaisesikadikalpitayor bhedabhedayor
visesasamanyatmanor[622]ayogat bhavasvabhava eva
bhedabhedasabdavacyah tayor[623]ahetukatve
bhavasvabhavasyaivahetukatvam apatitam | tato bhavanam ahetukatvan
nityam sattvam asattvam va syat | ahetukatve hi bhavanam yadi
kadacit sattvam sarvadaiva syat | atha kadacid asattvam tad api sarvada
syat | kadacitkatvam tu sattvasyayuktam | kim karanam? |
apeksyasyahetukatve sati kasyacid[624]abhavat | yasmad apeksayahi
tasyapeksaniyasya hetor bhava bhavanto 'bhava ca na bhavantah
kadacitkah kadacid bhava yujyante, nanyatheti | tasman na
vilaksanat karanat avilaksanasya karyasyotpattir
abhyupagantavya, yathoktena nyayenahetukatvadiprasangat | punar api
vilaksanayah samagryah [t. 323b.] avilaksanasya
karyasyotpattau dosantaram aha -- vyavasthavamsca pratiniyatah
sadhyesu ghatapatadisu sadhananam mrttantvadinam loke yo
niyogo ghatarthe mrtpindam eva tatra niyunkte na tantun,
patarthe ca tantun eva na mrtpindam ityadikah sa na [s. 158a.]
syat | kasmad? ity aha -- karananam -- samagrinam yah
saktayah -- atmatisayalaksanas tasam pratiniyame kacid eva
samagri {p. 165.1} kvacid eva karye upayujyate nanya 'nyatrety evamrupe
hi yasmat kiñcid eva mrdadikam kasyacid eva ghatadeh
sadhanayopadiyate naparam tadvilaksanam tantvadikam kasmad evam?
iti cet? tasyaiva mrdadeh tatra ghatadau sakter yogyatvat anyasya
tantvades tatrakateh | kasmad tasyaiva tatra saktir nanyasya ity ata
aha tayoh mrdades tantvades ca tajjananasvabhavatvena
ghatadijananasvabhavatvena itarasvabhavatvena ca
ghatadyajananasvabhavena ca bhedat anyatvabhavat | na hi
mrttantvadirupatato 'nyad eva tajjananetarasvabhavatvam nama | yada
tu samagrinam parasparavilaksanam api saktipratiniyam
nesyate vilaksanad api avilaksanakaryopagamat [t. 324a.] tada
tajjananasvabhavavilaksanad api dhumadijananasvabhavam yat
karanam agnindhanadisamagrilaksanam tadvilaksanad api
sakramurddhadeh ksanasrayena va dhumades
tasyagnindhanadisamagrijanyasya dhumasya tatlaksanasya cotpattav
isyamanayam na tajjananasaktehpratiniyam
vivaksitadhumadikaryajananasaktipratiniyamah | iti tasmad yat kiñcit
karyam yatahkutascit karanat syat utpadyeta, na yathadrstam
eva yathadrstat[625] sarvam [s. 158b.] sarvato jayeteti yavat |

tasmac chaktipratiniyamah karananam abhyupagantavyah | tato
 vilaksanasamagrijanmanah karyasya kutascit samyat
 sarupasyopalaksane 'py anyadrsataiveti sarvas tadsas
 tathavidhajanmeti siddham | syanmatam -- vilaksanaya api samagryas
 tallaksanakaryajananasaktih samaneti tallaksanam karyam
 bhavisyati kasyascid eva ca tathabhavan na yathoditadosavasara ity
 ata aha tajjananasaktisamyet tu ityadi | uktam eva tavad atra purvapakse
 `na ca dhumasya tadatajjanyasvabhavah' ityadikam dusanam |
 abhyupagamyapidam aha -- yadrsihy agnisahakarinah
 tadadhiyamanavikarasyendhanasya svabhedena dhumabhedahetoh[626][t.
 324b.] saktih atmatisayas tadsyeva sakramurddhno[627]{p. 166.1}
 dhumasya va yadi tatsamagrijanyadhummavilaksanakaryajananasaktir
 atmatisayalaksana tada tacchaktisamyet tadevagnindhanadikam
 evarthan namantarenoktam syat, tadvilaksanasya
 tadvilaksanatmatisayasambhavat | sa eva hy agnir ya
 indhanavikaramadadhano dhumam janayati, tac cendhanam yadagnina
 "dhiyamanavikaram dhumam svajatim anukarayati | yadi [s. 159a.] ca
 sakramurddhader api evam bhavata 'bhyupagamyate tada kevalam namni
 vivadah syat, arthabhedam abhyupagamyata tathabhidhanat yata evam iti
 tasmad karyam dhumadikam drstam ekada
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitam atadrupavyavrttenatmana
 karanam indhanadikam santanapeksaya ksanapeksaya va na
 vyabharati tadvilaksanam anyato na bhavati karyahetav
 anvayavyatirekaniscayah sidhyati |[628] {p. 167.1} [4.
 anupalabdhihetunirupanam] [section: 1. vipratipattipradarsanapurvakam
 anupalabdhes svarupanam]

_____ notes _____

[612] ekajativya- -- t. [613] ekasantanara(-navya)vastheti sambandhah
 [614] tadasakaryavi- -- t. [615] ca karanajanyataya -- t. [616] -dah
 sarvasya -- t. [617] 'pi karanasya -- t. [618] -d abhede -- t. [619] ity
 akara -- t. [620] svatmana -- t. [621] bhedabheda- [622] bhedabheda-
 [623] bhedabhedayoh [624] kadacid -- t. [625]
 yathadrstayathadrstayoh -- t. [626] svabhavabhedahe- -- t.
 [627] sakramurddhader va -- t. [628] t. adds brahmanacatena viracite
 hetubinduprakarane karyahetvadhikaro dvitiyah |

tad evam karyahetau yato yadbhavadrstamsakrt
 pratyaksanupalambhabhyamtadsasya sarvasya tathavidhad eva janma
 na tadvijatiyad ity ekasya [t. 325a.] api karyavyakteh kutascid
 bhavadarsane vyaptya'nvayavyatirekasiddhir iti pratipaditam | anupalabdhou
 tu yathoktayam nimittantarabhavopadarsananibandhanayor
 nanvayavyatirekayor vipratipattih | svarupa eva tu pare vipratipadyante |
 tathahi kecid upalabdhyabhavamatram anupalabdhim abhavya [s. 159b.]
 prasajyapratishedhatmanah pramanantaravna gamikam
 icchantiisvarasenaprabhrtayah, apare tu
 pratishedhyavisayajñanarupenaparinamam[:

pratisedhyavisayajñānavisayarupenaparinamas hbta 380.28f.]
 atmanah tadanyavastuvisayam vijñanam eva va 'bhavasya gamakam
 pratyaksanumanabhyam pramanantaram ahurmmimamsakah| na hy
 anyavastuvisayam jñanam pratyaksanumanatmakam abhavam
 pratipadyate, tasya bhavamsavisayatvat, abhavamsasya ca tato
 'nyatvat | abhavamse[: bhavamsa (abhavamse) janayad iti hbta
 381.3] tu nastiti jñanam janayat tadabhavapramanakhyam labhate,
 yathendriyam svavisayapratipattijanakatvena pratyaksakhyam | tatha'nye
 anyabhavalaksanam tajjñanalaksanam[629]va 'nupalabdhim
 abhavasyaiva sadhanam ahur nabhavavyavaharasya, anupalabdher lingad
 abhavasiddhau svayam eva tadvyavaharapravrtteh |naiyayikas tu nastiti
 jñanam eva kevalapradesadigrahiññananantarabhavipratyaksam na
 pramanantaram abhavasya tuccharupasya paricchedatmakam acaksate tad
 evasya [t. 325b.] ghatadeh pratisedhyasyanupalabdhisabdena yady
 ucyate na kascid virodhah iti | tad evam anupalabdhou bhedaḥ gata
 buddhayaḥ prativadinam iti [s. 160a.] tannirasartham
 anupalabdhisvarupam tavad upadarsayann aha upalabdhilaksanapraptyasya
 ityadi | `upalabdhilaksanapratih' --
 `upalambhapratyayañantarāśīf[630]samanantarādhipatipratyayaśāfjñānitānā
 m sakalyam, alambanapratyayasya svabhavavisesas ca | yah
 svabhavah satsv anyesupalambhapratyayesu san pratyaksa eva
 bhavati'ty evamrupasastrakṛta'nyatra {p. 168.1}
 vyakhyatanaiyayikavipratipattinirasartham | te hy
 anupalabdhilaksanapraptyasabdena mahattvanekadravyavattvarupani
 dravyanam ahuh | mahattvad[: mahatiti hbta 382.7]
 anekadravyavattvad rupac copalabdhih [vaisu iv.1.6.] iti vacanat[:
 evam vacanad ity hbta 382.8] |
 evamcopalabdhilaksanapraptyanupalabdhih saty api vastuni
 sambhavatity asadvyavaharasiddhav anaikantikity acaksate | na hi
 caksusasyapi rasmer mahattvanekadravyavattvarupany upalambhakani
 bhavanti | na ca tavata 'nupalambha 'py asadvyavaharas tatra sakyate
 karttum | yad ahabhasyakarah[631]`nanumanata upalabhyamanasya
 pratyaksato 'nupalabdhir abhave hetuh'[632][durveka: bhasyakara is
 nyayabhasyakara paksilasvami (hbta 382.23)]iti | indriyatvat
 tvagadivat kila prapyakari caksur ity anumanatas caksuso rasmir
 upalabhyate tasya [s. 160b.] pratyaksato 'nupalabdhih katham
 abhavavyavaharam sadhayet? iti | tad evam
 upalabdhilaksanapraptyanupalabdhim asadvyavahare 'naikantikim
 ahurnaiyayikah[t. 326a.] tannirasam[: tannirasartham hbta 383.3]
 upalabdhilaksanaprapter aviparitarupopadarsanenastrakaro
 'bhyadhat | yadahy upalambhapratyayanantarasakalyam svabhavavisesas ca
 yathokta upalabdhilaksanapratih ucyate na mahattvadikam tada kuto
 vyabhicaravakasah?, sati vastuni tasyaasambhavat | mahattvadikamtv
 asambhavad eva nopalabdhilaksanapraptyasabdena vacyam | na hi
 rupadivyatiriktam dravyam tatpratibhasavivekina "karantarena
 svajñane pratibhasate | na capratibhasamanam anatmarupavivekina
 rupena pratyaksatam anubhavaty atiprasangat | tat kuto 'sya 'sato

mahattvadisambhavah? | na ca svarupenamahatah tatsambandhe 'py asya
 mahattasambhavah | apararupena[633]va grahane
 kathamtadgrahijñanam[634]abhrantam? | tato na mahattvam
 dravyasyopalambhakamrupam va | tasyapi svarupena grahane
 dravyatmano 'tyantaparoksatvat | dravyarupasya ca [s. 161a.]
 tadvivekenanupalaksanan na tathagrahakatvam | na ca mahattvam
 rupam va dravyodayakale 'bhyupagamyate, yato dravyam gunasya
 samavayikaranam isyate | tac ca pratilabdhatmakam eva tathatam
 anubhavatiti prathame ksane dravyam nirgunam eva | na casya[asya :
 svasya hbta 382.13] dvitiye ksane praktanarupatyago 'sti
 rupantaram va "virbhavati yatah{p. 169.1}
 pragapratipannadharabhavam mahattvadigunapratibandhad adharatam
 yayat | na cajanaka adharah | janakatve ca [t. 326b.] ksanikata,
 arthakriyavirodhad aksanikasya | tatah kutah samavayikaranasya
 sambhavah?, yatahsvotkalitamkaryam janayat tatha vyapadisyate | na
 caitat ksanikatve sambhavati aksanikatve va prag 'nadharasya
 pascadadharabhavah| samavayikaranasambhavad evanekadravyavattvam
 apy asambhavi yasmad anekam dravyam arambhakam samavayikaranatmana
 yasya vidyate tad evamvyapadisyate | dravyabhavac ca
 nanekadravyavattvam | sattve 'pi mahattvader neyam
 upalabdhilaksanapratir asmakam abhimata | ya tv abhima(ma)ta[635]na
 tayopalabdhilaksanapratasyanupalabdir asadvyavaharasiddhav
 anaikantikiti sastrakaro darsayam babhuva [s. 161b.]
 upalabdhilaksanapratasya ya anupalabdhiih karanasya vyapakasya va
 pratishedhyad anyasya sa abhavahetur karyasya vyapyasya ca
 abhavavyavaharahetusca | yatu
 pratishedhyasyaivopalabdhilaksanapratasyanupalabdhiih sa
 'bhavavyavaharahetur eveti vasabdena darsayati | ya tv
 anupalabdhilaksanapratasyanupalabdhiih
 pratyaksanumananivrttilaksana sa samsayahetur
 pramananivrttav apy arthabhavasiddheh, nimittabhavat tu
 sadvyavaharapratishedhahetur ity avagantavyam |

_____notes_____

[629] tadajña- -- t. [630] aloka-manaskara-caksusam [631]
 nyayasutrabhasyakrc canvayah [632] atra nyayasutram --
 nanumiyamanasya pratyaksato 'nupalabdir abhavahetur|| [nsu 3.1.36]
 ity evarupam bhasyakaravacanatvenoddhrtam -- sampadakah | labhyate
 [633] mahattvena [634] pracya- [635] -bhimata bhavatam apy abhimata -- t.

[section: 2. svestam anupalabdhim spastayitum
 isvarasenakumariladinam nirasah]

tatra ye tavad upalabdhyabhavamatram anupalabdhim icchanti,
 vijñanamva'nyavastuni [slv abhavaparccheda 11d.] iti vacanat
 tadanyavastuvijñanam eva va, tannirasartham [t. 327a.]
 jñatr-jñeyadharmalaksanam anupalabdhim darsayitum upalabdhim eva
 tavad dvividham darsayann aha -- atra anupalabdhivakye yopalabdhiih

sruyate kriyarupa sa yada karttrsthataya 'peksyate tada tasya
upalabhamanasya kartuh dharmatve apeksyamane tajjñanam
upalabhamanasya yajjñanam tad upalabdhir ucyate | upalabhamanas ca
buddhindriyadehakalapa eva ca
purvaksanasangrhitā[636]upalabdhijanaka ucyate | tatha hi --
upalabdher janaka asrayo va kartta parair ucyate | na {p. 170.1}
cendriyader anyasya janakatvam [s. 162a.] sambhavati yato
'nvayavyatirekanibandhanah karyakaranabhavavyavaharah, tau
canvayavyatirekau nendriyader anyasya sambhavatah satsv indriyadisu
niyamenopalabdher bhavat | yadi hindriyadisu satsv api kadacid
upalabdhir nopajayate tada satsv apy anyesu sakalesu hetusu
karyanutpattih karanantaravaikalyam sucayatiti
tadvyatiriktakaranantaram parikalpyeta | na caitad asti, tat katham
atmanas tadutpattau nimittabhavo[637]'bhyupagamyeta? atiprasangat | yad
aha - yasmin sati bhavaty eva yat tato 'nyasya kalpane | taddhetutvena
sarvatra hetunam anavasthitih[638]|| [pv i 26] iti | asrayatvam api
janakasyaiveti tad apy atmano na sambhavati | sthapatkatvad asraya iti cet;
na, ksanikatve sthiter abhavad upalabdher aksanikatve 'pi svayam
evavinasad avasthanat | tatha hi -- upalabdher avinasa eva sthithir
ucyate na patabhavah [t. 327b.] tasya gurutvabhavat samyogabhavena
gurutvat patanam [vsu v.1.7.] iti caparesamkrtantah |
samavayad[639]asraya iti cet; nanu so 'pi adharyadharabhutanam
evesyate | na capatanadharmikaya upalabdher adharena kimcit, [s.
162b.] samavayac casrayatve 'nyasyapi tadbhavaprasangah, tasya
sarvatmasu samanatvat, ekatvenasyopagamat | kramayaugapadyabhyam
arthakriyavirodhac ca nasyatmanah sattvam, tato 'sya kuto janakatvam?
asrayatvam va? ity alam ksunnaksodikaraneneti | evam
upalabdhim adarsyanupalabdhim adarsayann aha -- tasmad
upalabdhijñanad anya vastvantaravisaya upalabdhih jñanatmika
anupalabdhih | katham punar upalabdhir evanupalabdhir ucyate? ity aha --
vivaksitetyadi | yatha bhaksyabhaksyaprakarane vivaksitat
bhaksyad anyatvad `abhaksyo gramyakukkutah' -- bhaksyo 'pi san
tadanyasya -- ucyate | yatha ca sparsaniyasparsaniyadhikare
vivaksitat sparsaniyad anyatvad `asparsaniyas candaladih' --
tadanyasya sparsaniyo 'pi san -- ucyate | {p. 171.1} tadvad upalabdhir
evanupalabdhir mmantavya | nañah pratishedhavisayatvat katham
bhavavisayata? iti cet, aha -- paryudasavrttyeti | paryudasena
pratishedhyasyarthasya varjanena ya visiste 'rthe vrttis taya,
nañah agrhitapratishedhasya[640]bhavavisayata | yatra vidheh [s.
163a.] pradhanyam pratishedho 'rthagrhitah vidhibhak svapadena
nocyate ekavakyata ca tatra paryudasavrttita | vidhes ca pradhanyam
'vivaksitopalabdher anyopalabdhir bhavati' ity evam vakyenanyopalabdher
vidhanat [t. 328a.] anyopalabdhisamarthyad eva vivaksitopalabdheh
pratishedhah pratiyate | vivaksitopalabdher anivarttane tadapeksaya
'nyasya vidhanayogat svapadena nañā vidhibhan nocyate | kim tarhi? |
anyasabdena paryudasarayena 'nyasabdasyaiva vakye prayogat anya
upalabdhir anupalabdhir iti | nañas ca subantena samarthyam na tinantena

ity ekavakyatvam `na upalabdhir anupalabdhih' iti |
prasajyapratishedhah punar etadviparito mantavyah | tatra hi
pratishedhasya pradhanyam vidhir arthad gamyate vakyabhedah svapadena
naña pratishedhabhak sambadhyate | tad evam jñatrdharmalakshanam
anupalabdhim vyakhyaya jñeyadharmalakshanam pratipadayann aha --
upalabhyamanadharmatva ityadi | yada
karmasthakriyapeksayopalabhyamanasya vastuno dharmā upalabdhir vivaksyate
tada visayasvabhava upalabdhir mantavya | kidrso [s. 163b.]
visayasvabhava? ity aha -- svavisayetyadi | pratishedhasya
ghatader yadatmavisayam vijñanam tajjanane ya yogyata
tallaksano visayasvabhava upalabdhisabdenocyate | yadi
visayasvabhava upalabdhih katham yogyatalakshanah? | tatha hi
yogyata dharmah, dharmadharminos ca bheda eva ity ata aha --
yogyatayah ityadi | yogyata hi paramarthato [t. 328b.] bhavarupaiva na
vastusvarupad bhidyate, anyatha bhavo yogya eva na syat | yogyata 'syeti
ca sambandho bhavato na syat | sambandhakalpanayam anavasthety uktaprayam
| tad evam upalabdher visyadharmatam pratipadyanupalabdher api
pratipadayann aha tasmad anyah ityadi | tasmad pratishedhyad
ghatadeh {p. 172.1} svavisayajñananayanogyad[641]yo 'nya
upalambhajananyogya eva na tadviparitah svabhavo
ghataviviktapradesarupah sa eva catranupalabdhisabdenocyate |
praktanam eva nyayam atradisann[642]aha purvavad iti |
vivaksitopalabdher anyatvad abhaksyasparsaniyavat paryudasavrttyeti
| katham punar ayam nañ anyarthavrttih samanyasabdah san
ghataviviktapradesasya [s. 164a.] tajjñanasyaiva va
ghataviviktasyanupalabdhivam[643]paryudasavrttya prakalpayati, na
punar avisesena sarvesam evanyasabdavacyanam? ity ata aha --
yatra yasmin ityadi | yatra dese kala 'vasthayam va
'vyavadhanadilaksanayam, yasmin pradesarupadau upalabhyamane
niyamena avasyamtaya yasyanyasya padarthasya ghatrarupader upalabdhir
bhavati sa ghatarupadih padarthah tatsamsrstah tena
pradesarupadina samsrstah | katham ekasminn upalabhyamane
parasyapi niyamopalabdhih? iti cet, yogyataya avisesat | [t. 329a.]
pradesaghatayor hi svavisayavijñananjanane yogyata tulya | yada hi
pradesarupam vyavadhanaviprakarsadirahitam vijñane svakaram
samarppayati tada ghatarupam api tatra[644]tathavidham svakaram
samarppayaty eva | yadi nama yogyata tasya tena tulya
svasvabhavavyavasthites tu katham tatsamsrstata? ity ata aha --
ekajñanasamsarggad iti | ekatra hi jñane dvav api tau
svakaradvarena samsrstau na saksat, tadvijñanam
padarthadvayakaram ajayamanam tayor atmani samsarggam darsayati |
kim iti punas tat jñanam padarthadvayakaram avasyam [s. 164b.]
bhavati yatas tayor jñanadvarekah samsarggah? ity ata aha --
tayohsatoh ityadi | yav etau tulyayogyatarupau tau yadi santau bhavatas
tada naivaikakaraniyata pratipattir bhavati | kasmad? asambhavat | na hy
esa sambhavo 'sti -- yat tulyayogyatarupayor eka eva pratibhaseta napara
iti | tatha hi -- avisistatvad yogyatayah kas tatra svakaram na

samarppayet? | anubhavasiddhim ca yugapad anekapratibhasanam | na
canubhavaviruddham acaksana vidusam avadheyavacaso bhavanti |
laghuvrttitvad yaugapadyabhimana iti cet; na, {p. 173.1}
badhakapratyayavirahena bhrantikalpananupapatteh [t. 329b.] sarvatra
tathabhavaprasangat | karanadharmā evayam yad ekasminn eva karmani
kriyam nispadayati nanekatra, karanam cendriyam tato
nanekapratipattihetur iti cet, katham pradipadir anekatra bahunam
pratipattijanakah? | kartrbhedad adosa iti cet; karttrekatvat tarhi
kriyaikatra karmaniti katham `karanadharmah' ityadi vaco na plavate?
| na ca pratiksanavisararusu bhavesu paramarthatah
kartrkaranadibhavo [s. 165a.] yuktah kriya va kacit | na ca
sarrvakarakanvayavyatirekanuvidhayini karye kasyacid atisayo 'sti
yenayam kartta ka(ka)ranam cedam ityadi parikalpyeta | tasmad
avisistayogyatayoh kuta ekarupaniyatayah pratipatteh sambhavah?
iti siddha ekajñanasamsarggah | tulyayogyatarupatvasya caitad[645]eva
lingam | na hy asati tulyayogyatarupatve yugapad
ekendriyajñānānapratibhasita ruparasavat sambhavatiti | tatra
yesamsaugatanam idam darsanam `ekayatanasangrहितē' nekatrāpy
ekam evendriyajñānam ajayate' iti tesam mukhya
evaikajñanasamsarggah | ye tu `tatrapī pratyartham bhinnany
evaikendriyanimittany ekakalāni tadvisayanam yugapat
sannihitanam svajñānesu samarthyaavisesat, ata[646]evaikataya
loke 'dhyavasiyamanani jñānany upajayante` iti varnayanti [t. 330a.]
tesam ekendriyajñānānapratibhasitena caikakalesv
ekatvavyapadeso loke[647]tathadhyavasayad aupacarikah | yadi
namaikajñanasamsarggat tatsamsrstasyapi [s. 165b.] samanyena
sarvam anyam ayam nañ kin na pratipadayati? iti ata aha -- tasmāt ityadi
| yasmad avisistatvad yogyataya yathoktena prakarenaikatra jñāne
dvayor api samsarggah tasmad avisistam yogyatayā upapadyate
tata evaikajñanasamsarggināu tau tasmāt tayor evamrupayoh
parasparapeksam eva na sarvanyapadarthapeksam anyatvam iha
anupalabdhyadhikare abhipretam | loke tu yady
avisesapadarthantapeksam anyatvam nañ kvacid ucyate
vyaptinyayasamasrayat, tathapi tad iha na grhyate, {p. 174.1}
pratyasatterasrayanat ekajñanasamsarggalaksana pratyasattir
asriyate na 'nya pramanacintadhikarat anyatha 'nupalabdhir
anaikantikyeva syat | tasmāt tattvacintakais tathavidham anyatvam
asrayaniyam yad anupalabdher avyabhicaranibandhanam | tac ca yathoktam
evety abhiprayah | tad evam ekajñanasamsarggapeksaya 'nyatvam
pratipadyanupalabdhim darsayann aha -- sa kevalah ityadi | sa eva
yada kevalah pradeso yathoktaghatapeksaya tasmad anya ucyate [s.
166a.] tada ghataviviktapradesajñānam [t. 330b.] va 'nupalabdhih, na
tu yathesvaraseno manyate upalabdhyabhavamatram anupalabdhir iti,
vaksyamanadosat; ghataviviktapradesasvabhavo va; na tu
tadviviktajñānam eva yathahakumarilahvijñānamvanyavastuni [slv
abhavaparicheda 11d.] iti | yatha hy anyavastuvisayam jñānam
anubhuyamanam pratiyogismaranapeksam

tadabhavavyavaharanibandhanam tatha tadviviktah pradeso 'pi | tatha hi
 -- kasyacit pratipattuh `yatah kevalapradesakaram eva jñanam maya
 samvedyate na tu ghatakaram api tasmad atra ghato nasti` iti evam
 nastitajñanam utpadyate; kasyacit tu `yatah kevalah pradeso 'yam
 drsyate na tu ghatasahitah tasman nasty atra ghatah` ity evam |
 tasmad ubhayor nastitajñananjanmani tulyam samarthyam iti dvayor api
 anupalabdhi vyavastha yukteti | tatra yada tajjñanam tada
 jñātrdharmalaksana 'nupalabdhih kartrsthakriya 'peksaya yada
 tatsvabhavas tada jñeyadharmalaksana karmasthakriyapeksayeti | evam
 anupalabdhim [s. 166b.] paryudasavrttya vyavasthapyā sadhyam asya
 darsayann aha -- saabhavam ityadi |
 sarvanyopalabdhi laksanapraptavivikte 'pi [t. 331a.] pradesadau
 drsyamane yatra ghatadau pratiyoginy arthitvadibhih smrtir asya
 bhavati tasyabhavam sadhayati, abhavavyavaharam va |
 karanavyapakanupalabdhī abhavam abhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah |
 svabhavanupalabdhis tu abhavavyavaharam eva | abhavavyavaharas ca
 jñānabhidhanapravrttilaksanah | tatra `nasty atra ghatah` ity
 evam akaram jñanam, evamvidhavastvabhidhayakam cabhidhanam
 nihsankasya ca tatra pradese gamanagamanalaksana pravrttir iti |
 {p. 175.1} atresvarasenakumarilayor vacanavakasam asankya
 siddhantavyavastham eva kurvata tanmate niraste 'pyahatya
 tanmatanirasartham aha -- katham anyabhava ityadi |isvaraseno hi manyate
 -- karya-svabhavahetubhyam bhavarupabhyam anupalabdheh
 prthakkaranaḁ avasyam abhavarupatvam asyah, anyatha
 prthakkaranam anarthakam eva syat | tvaya [s. 167a.] canyasya
 pratishedhyaviviktasya pradesades tajjñanasya va bhavarupanupalabdhir
 akhyayate tannunam anyabhavas tadabhavo yenaivam abhidhiyate | na caitad
 yujyate, bhavabhavayor virodhad ekatmatanupapatter iti | kumarilo 'py
 evam manyate -- yeyam jñātr-jñeyadharmalaksana dvidha
 'nupalabdhir abhavarupa tvayocyate tasya bhavatu nastitajñanam prati
 sadhanabhavah | kintu sa evanyasya pratishedhyaviviktasya vastunah [t.
 331b.] pratishedhyajñānad anyasya va tajjñanasya yo bhavo
 bhavamsah sa katham abhavah? pratishedhyasya tajjñanasya va
 katham abhavamsah? | naiva yujyate, dharmarupataya
 bhavabhavamsayor bhedaḁ | saty api dharmirupenabhede tayos
 codbhavabhibhavabhyam grahanagrahanavyavastheti | yad aha --
 dharmayor bheda isto hi dharmyabhede 'pi nahsthite |
 udbhavabhibhavatmatvad grahanamcavatisthate[648]|| [slv abhava
 20.] iti | uktottaratam asya darsayann aha -- uktam uttaram atra codye
 yatha paryudasavrttyaapeksatah | `pratishedhyam tajjñanam va
 apeksya tadvivikto 'rthas tajjñanam [s. 167b.] va 'bhavo 'nupalabdhis
 cocyate` itisvarasenasya prativacanam | na hi prasajyapratishedha evaiko
 nañarthah kin tu paryudaso 'pi | tato 'nyabhavasyabhavarupata na
 virudhyate, prasajyapratishedharupata 'py anyabhavasya yatha tathottaratra
 vaksyate | svabhavahetos tv anupalabdheh prthakkaranam
 pratipattrabhiprayavasat | pratipatta hi svabhavahetau
 vastupratipattyadhyavasayi | anupalabdhou tv abhavapratipatty adhyavasayi

| paramarthatas tu pratisedhyabhavavyavaharayogyata {p. 176.1}
 vastubhutaiva pradesasya sadhyata iti na svabhavahetoh
 svabhavanupalabdhir bhidyata[649]iti | yat tu
 `anapeksitarthantarasamsarggam pratisedhamatram anupalabdhih`
 itisvaraseno manyate tannirakurvann aha -- na pratisedhamatram ityadi |
 kasmāt? ity aha -- tasya sadhanasiddheh ityadi | [t. 332a.] na hy
 abhavasya sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasya sadhanatvam siddhihetutvam
 sidhyati, sarvasamarthyaviraharupasya tadayogat[650] | hetutve va katham
 na samarthyayogita? bhavarupata va?, samarthyalaksanatvad
 vastunah | abhavasya [s. 168a.] canapeksitasahakarino
 anadheyatisayataya nastiti jñānanane nityam tajjananaprasangah
 | tatas ca sadhakatvayogad abhavavyavahara eva na sidhyet | athava tasya
 prasajyaprisedhatmana upalabdyabhavasya sadhanam eva kiñcin na
 sidhyati | sa hy abhavatvad aparenopalabdyabhavena sadhyah syat,
 so 'py aparenety anavasthanam | na cendriyavad ajñatasya
 pratisedhajñānahetuta, sada sannihitatvenanapeksitasahakarino
 nityam tadudayaprasangat | idam carthadvayam `katham abhavah
 kasyacit, pratipattih pratipattihetur va? | tasyapi katham pratipattih`
 ity atrantare svayam eva vipañcayisyati[651] | kumarilasyapy uttaram aha
 -- tasya anyasya pratiyogina vastvantarenasamsrstarupasya | na hy
 asau vastvantaraih samsrstasvabhava ekarupah | tathatve hy
 abhavamso 'pi na kvacit sidhyet | tasyaivamvidhasya bhavasiddhir eva
 bhavamsasiddhir eva aparasya pratiyogino vastvantarasyabhavasiddhir
 abhavamsasya tvadabhimatasya siddhir astu
 bhavamsasyaivabhavamsarupapatter iti manyate | tatha hi --
 abhavamso 'pi pararupasamsrstatayaivabhava iti vyapadisyate,
 anyatha [s. 168b.] tadayogat | sa ca bhavamsasyapi samaneti sa
 evabhavo 'stu tannimittasya samanatvat kim anyenabhavamsopagatena? |
 ata [t. 332b.] evasamsrstarupasyeti visesanam | yata {p. 177.1}
 evam iti tasmad anyabhavo 'pi anyasya vastuno bhavo 'pi tvadabhimato
 bhavamso 'pi na kevalam abhavamsas tvanmatya 'bhava iti
 vyapadisyate 'smabhih | tato bhavamsasyabhavarupata sangataiveti
 na kiñcid virudhyata iti | yad uktam `jñātr-jñeyadharmalaksanaya
 svabhavanupalabdhya abhavavyavahara eva sadhyate nabhavah`[652]iti
 tat paro vighatayitum, yac cōktam `na pratisedhamatram anupalabdhih,
 tasya sadhanasiddheh`[653]iti dvitiye
 vyakhyane[654]pratisedhamatrasyanupalabdhir[ri]ty etasya
 sadhanam[655]darsayitum aha -- anyabhavalaksana ityadi | evam
 manyate -- loko hi kevalapradesadarsanat ghatabhavam eva prathamam
 pratipadyate kevalapradesajñānasamvedanadvarena
 ghatajñānabhavapratipattya va tato ghatabhavasya vyavaharam | tena
 lokapratityanusarena pratisedhyad anyasya pradesasya
 pratisedhyajñānad va tajjñānasya yo bhavas tallaksano 'bhavah
 svayam pramanenendriyapratyaksena svasamvedanapratyaksena ca
 siddho 'lam [s. 169a.] ghatabhavam saksat paramparyena ca
 yathakramam sadhayitum, sa ca ghatabhavavyavaharam ity evam
 vyavasthapayitum yuktam | na caivam api vyavasthapane [asma]tpaksasya

kacit ksatih | tatha hi -- paramaryenapi yad anupalabdheh
 tvadabhyupagatayah siddham tat tat eva siddham bhavatiti [t. 333a.]
 pratisedhamatrasyanupalabdhive tatsadhanapratipadane 'pi | ayam
 abhiprayah -- yatha bhavato jñatr-jñeyadharmalaksana bhavarupa
 dvividha 'nupalabdhis tatha mamapi
 jñatr-jñeyadharmalaksanopalabdhyabhavo 'py anupalabdhisamjñito
 dvividho bhavisyati | tatra jñeyadharmalaksanenanyabhavena
 pratyaksasiddhena pratisedhyabhavo
 jñeyadharmalaksanopalabdhyabhavarupa 'nupalabdhisamjñitah setsyati
 | jñatrdharmalaksanena canyabhavena kevalapradesajñanatmana
 svasamvedanasiddhena jñatrdharmah pratisedhyajñanabhavarupo
 'nupalabdhisamakhyatah setsyati | tatas ca kuto 'navastha yena
 sadhanasiddhih syad iti | tatra[656]anyabhalaksana iti
 pratisedhyat tajjñanac ca yo 'nyo bhavah pratisedhyaviviktah
 pradesah tajjñanam ca tadatmako 'bhavah vivaksitad bhavat
 pratisedhyad bhavat tajjñanac canyatvad {p. 178.1} anupalabdhivena
 bhavato 'bhimatatah svayam svarupena pramanenendriyapratyaksena
 svasamvedanapratyaksena ca siddhah sams tasya [s. 169b.]
 pratisedhyasyabhavavyavaharam jñanabhidhanapravrttilaksanam
 sadhayet tatsiddhisiddho va tasyanyabhalaksanasyabhavasya
 yathoktasya siddhya siddho va tadabhas tasya pratisedhyasya
 tajjñanasya[657]va 'bhava iti evam apisyamane na kascid visesah
 tvadabhimatanupalabdhito 'smadabhimatanupalabdheh [t. 333b.] tato 'smad
 darsanam kim iti pratikshipyate? | nanv asty evaivam isyamane
 viseso 'nyabhalaksananupalabdhir itaraya[658]vyavahita
 tadabhavavyavaharam sadhayet itara tu saksad ity aha -- sa viseso
 nasti yena visesenupalabdhya 'bhavarupaya
 vastusamsparahitaya 'smadabhimataya 'bhavavyavaharasiddheh
 virodhah syat | anyasya tu visesasya sato 'py abadhakatvad asatsamatvam
 eva | yad apy uktam -- `tasya sadhanabhavad
 abhavavyavaharasiddhiprasangah`[659]iti, tad apy asat, yatah sa eva
 tvadabhimato 'nyabhavah pratisedhyaviviktabhutalatmakas tadvisaya
 copalabdhir anupalabdhivenesta bhavatas
 tadabhavasyanupalabdhivenasmanmatasya pratisedhyabhavasya
 tadupalabdhvyabhavasya ca kim kasmatah na sadhanam lingam isyate? |
 tatha hi sati lokapratitir anusrta bhavati | kimpunahkasmatah punah
 abhavasya dvividhasya siddhir eva tadabhasiddhih na tatsadhya kacid
 anya [s. 170a] vidyata ity asmanmatanisedhartham lokatikrantam isyata
 iti purvapaksah | atraha -- aprthaksiddher anyabhavat tadabhavasya
 prthaksiddher abhavat kuto lingalingita | tatha sambandhabhava ca
 anyabhavatadabhavayor na lingalingiteti | prathamam tavat karanam
 [t. 334a.] vivrvann aha anyabhavas tadviviktapradesatmakas tavan na
 sadhanamlingam pratisedhyabhavasya, `tadupalabdhir api tadabhavasya
 na sadhanam` iti pascad vaksyate | tadartham eva tavacchabdah | kasmad
 anyabhavo na sadhanam? ity aha -- yatsiddhau yasya vastunah siddhau
 pratitau yasya aparasya {p. 179.1} vastuno na siddhir na pratitih tad vastu
 tasya vastuno lingam bhavati ayam lingalinginor nyayah |

tatrodaharanam -- dhumagnivad iti | yatha -- yada dhumapratitau
nagnih pratiyate tada tayor llingalingibhavo bhavati, na tu
dhumapratitikala eva pratiyamane 'gnau | yadi namaivam tatah kim? ity
ata aha -- anyasya vastuno yo bhavahsvabhavah tatsiddhyaiva
tatpratityaiva tadabhavah tasya [s. 170b.] pratisedhyasyabhavah
prasidhyati pratiyate anyabhavasyaiva tadabhavatmakatvat tatsiddher eva
tatsiddhilaksanatvat | naiyayikas tu manyante -- pratisedhyabhavo hi
prasajyapratishedhatmakas tuccharupas tasya katham tadanyabhavarupata?,
bhavabhavayor virodhat | tatah katham tadanyabhavasiddhyaiva
tadabhavasiddhih syat? ity ata aha -- tasya tadanyabhavasya
pradesalaksanasya tasmad anyena pratisedhyena ghatadina
asamsrstarupasya rahitatmanah kevalasya pratisedhyena
sunnyatmanah | anena kevalapradesasyapi prasajyapratishedhatmakatam
aha | katham bhavasya tuccharupata svabhavah, virodhat?, iti cet; na,
pararupena tasyapi tuccharupatvat | [t. 334b.] yatha hy
anapeksitabhavantarasamsargah prasajyapratishedhah
sunnyavikalpapratibhasi pratisedhyena tuccharupah tadrupavirahat,
tatha tadanyabhavo 'pi pratisedhyasamsrstarupah | tatah
katham asya pratisedhyena tuccharupata [s. 171a.] virudhyeta? |
svarupena hy ayam atuccharupah[660]syam na pararupena, anyatha
katham asyanyabhavatvam parasya va tatrabhavah syat? | yo hi
yadabhavarupo na bhavati sa evasau bhavati, tatsvarupavat | tatah
sarvasya jagatah parasparatmataprasangah | tasmad sarvabhavah
pararupena nihsvabhavah svarupena rupavattve 'pity anavadyam | kas
tarhi prasajyapratishedhat paryudasasya bhedah? | na kascit, kevalam
anapeksitarupantaram abhavamatram prasajyapratishedha iti loke
kathyate | rupantaram tu pararupasunyam paryudasa iti | na tu
rupantaram pararupatucchatmakam na bhavati | anubhuyata eva ca
rupantaram {p. 180.1} tadrupasunnyataya, katham tasya
prasajyapratishedhatmata na syat pararupena? | samarthyat
tatas[661]tatpratitir[662]iti cet; na
akaranapratitau[663]samarthyasambhavat[664] tadatmyabhavo hi
prasajyapratishedhasya paryudastat [s. 171b.] pratitau tatkarantatve sati
syat pratipattih nanyatha | tasya tadanyasamsrstarupasya yat
tattvam tasya pratisedhyatuccharupataya vyavasthapakam pramanam
pratyaksarupam tat eva -- na taduttarakalabhavino [t. 335a.] `nastiha
ghatah` iti vikalpat, tasya grhitagrahitaya
smrtitvenapramanatvat -- anyasya ghatades tatraasato
vyavacchedasyabhavasya siddhes tadabhavatmakasyaiva pradesasya tena
grahanat | dvividho hy ayam pradeso ghatasamsrstarupas
tadvyavrttarupataya tato 'nyo ghatavan api, kevalas ca ghatam
prati apratipannadharabhavah[665] tasya tadvivekena[666]pratyaksena
grahane ghatad anyatvam ghatavirahas ca grhita eva bhavatiti na
vastvasamkarasiddhyartham, `ihedam nasti` ity evam artham ca
pramanantaram anvesaniyam | vistaras ca itad uttaratra vaksyata iti
astam tavat | yatas canyabhavasiddhyaiva tadabhava uktena nyayena
siddhyati tato nanyabhavah pratisedhyabhavasya lingam | dvitiyam

karanam vyacaksana aha -- sambandhabhava ca iti |
anyabhavatadabhavayor na [s. 172a.] kascit sambandho 'sti tatah kuto
lingalingibhava iti | etac ca kadocyate? | yada tadabhavarupata
'nyabhavasya paranabhyupagata[667]'peksyate | tadanyabhavat[668]prthag
eva tadabhavas tuccharupa isyate paraih | anyathoktena
nyayenanyabhavasyaiva tadabhavarupatve tadatmyat katham
sambandhabhava? | pratyaksasiddhata ca[669]tadaiva[670], na
paksantarena[671]abhihita | tac ca tasya ityadyasyaiva vivaranam
vyatirekamukhena ekarthasamavaya iti[672][t. 335b.] paradarsanenoktam |
paresam hinaiyayikadinamvyatiriktav eva krtakanityatvakhyau
dharmav ekasminn eva dharmini samavetav iti krtakasyanityatvenaikasminn
arthe dharmini samavayah sambandhah dhumasya veti {p. 181.1} sambandha
evodaharanantaram | atraikarthasamavaya iti samyogah sa eva
samavayasabdenoktah | samyogasamavayayoh kalpitatvad bhedena
vyapadese 'nadarat | paresam tv agnidhumau svavayavesv eva
samavetav iti na tayor ekarthasamavaya adharadheyabhavo veti
dhumasyagner upari darsanal laukikah sambandha uktah |
janyajanakabhavo va iti paramarthikah sambandho 'bhihitah,
paramarthato 'gner janakatvat itarasya ca janyatvad iti | nanu
cesvarasenena saha vicarah prakrantah tat kim
itinaiyayikabhimatasyapi sambandhasyanyabhavatadabhavayor abhava ucyate
| satyam, [s. 172b.] prasangena tu tanmatasyapi nisedhartham uktam |
purvam hy anyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddhatvat pratishedhyabhavasya na
tadartham pratyaksantaram `nastiha ghatah` ity evamakaram
kalpaniyam iti prasangatah kathitam | adhuna tu prasangad idam ucyate
-- yadanyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddho 'yam tadabhavo na bhavati tada
pratyaksantaram `nasti iha ghatah` ity evam akaram
visesanavisesyabhavalaksanat sannikarsad istam
bhavata[673]|| na casati sambandhe 'nyabhavatadabhavayor
visesanavisesyabhavo yuktah, atiprasangat | tatah [t. 336a.]
kutas tallaksanat sannikarsat tadabhava[674]pratyaksam bhaved iti
| evam sambandhasvarupam akhyaya tasyehasambhavam aha -- naivam, yatha
krtakatvanityatvayor agnidhumayor vaikarthasamavayadilaksanah
sambandho naivam kascid bhavabhavayoh sambandho yena asya
tadabhavasyanyabhava sadhanam syat | yav ekatrarthe dharmirupe
pravarttete tayor ekarthasamavayo bhavati | anyabhavas ca pradesakhyah
svavayavesu yesu varttate na tatra ghatabhava | evam hi
pradesavayavesu ghato nastiti syat na pradese | na casya
pradesavayavair arambhah | te hi dravyatmano dravyantaram evarambhante
| na ca ghatabhavo dravyam | navaiva hi dravyanisyante | na ca
kriyavadadikam dravyalaksanam [s. 173a.] tatrasti | na ca
gunarupataya tatra varttate | caturvisatir eva hi {p. 182.1} guna
isyante | na cayam tesam anyatamah | napi karmarupatayapañcasu
karmasvanantarbhavat[675]tallaksanavirahac ca | ekadravyam [vaisu
i.1.15.] ity adikam hi tallaksanam | na caitad abhave sambhavatiti |
napi samanyadirupataya, tadrupavirahad eva | napy
anyabhavatadabhavayoh samyogo 'gnidhumayor iva, dravyayor eva

tadabhyupagamat | na ca tadabhavo dravyam ity uktam | napy
adhara(ra)dheyabhavo, yatah so 'pi samyoganimitta ucyate `iha kunde
badarani` iti | samavayanimitto va, `iha tantusu [t. 336b.] patah`
iti | na cabhavasyadravyatmanah samyogah samasti[676]|| napi
samavayah, pañcanam eva hi dravyadinam padarthanam
samavayitvam isyate; na cabhavah pañcasv antarbhavatiti | na ca
tadatmanupakare saty adharavyapadesah sambhavati | upakare va
janyajanakabhavah | na ca tadabhavo janyah; karyatapasangat |
karyata casyasambhavini[677], [s. 173b.] yatah svakaranasamavayah,
sattasamavayo va karyatocyate bhavadbhih | anyabhavas tu pradesakhyo
'sya na karanam, trayanam eva hi dravyagunakarmanam dravyam
karanam istam | na cabhavo dravyadilaksanah iti |
sattasamavaye 'pi satpratyaayavisayata tadabhavasya syat,
nabhavapratyaayavisayata | pradesabhava 'pi ca ghatabhavasambhavat
kutas tatkarayata | na casya pratavisayam bhedah,
ekakarajñānavisayatvat | sambandhibhedad bhede va samanyadisv api
tatprasangah | samavayopy asyanantaram eva nirasta iti kutah
svakaranasattasamavayarupa karyata tadabhavasya syat? | etena
janyajanakabhavah pratyuktah | tatah sarvatha sambandhabhavan
nanyabhavah tadabhavasya sadhanam iti | parah sambandhantaram
darsayann aha -- asti visayety adi | yatha hi artho visayah sabdo
visayiti tayor visayavisayibhavah sambandhah, [s. 174a.] evam
anyabhavatadabhavayor visayavisayibhavah sambandho bhavisyati [t.
337a.] pradesakhyenanyabhavena ghatabhavasya pratyayanad iti
purvapaksasanka | sabdarthayoh sambandhah {p. 183.1} syad ity
abhisambandhah | kim rupah? | karyakaranalaksanah | katham
punar arthakaryata sabdasya? | tatpratipadanabhipraye sati
arthapratipadanavivaksayam satyam tatprayogac chabdoccaranat |
tenarthena vivaksaviparivarttina sabdasya karyakaranalaksanah
sambandhah syat | yady api ca sabdarthayoh
buddhiparikalpitasamanyarupata tathapy arthapratibhasinya vivaksaya
sabdasamanyotpreksanibandhanasya sabdasvalaksanasyotthapanat
tanmukhena karyakaranabhava ucyate | avinabhavalaksano va iti
paraprasiddhyocyate | paro hy avinabhavalaksanah sabdarthayoh
sambandha iti vyavaharati | tatah sambandhanibandhanah
pratipadyapatipadakarupo[678]visayavisayibhavo yuktah |
tadabhavanyabhavayor apy evam bhavisyatiti cet, aha -- ayamca
anantaroktaprakarah atra tadabhavanyabhavayoh na sambhavati | na hi
ghatabhavapatipadanabhipraye [s. 174b.] sati anyabhavasya
pradesalaksanasya prayogo[679]nispattir bhavati,
ghatabhavapatipadanabhiprayat prag api pradesasya svahetubhya eva
nispatteh | saty api tadabhipraye 'nyabhavasyabhavac ca | tatas ca
katham tayoh karyakaranabhavah? taddvarako 'vinabhavo va syat?
yato [t. 337b.] visayavisayibhavah kalpyeta | syan matam -- yatha
sabdarthayoh sadhyasadhanabhavanimitto visayavisayibhavah tatha
anyabhavatadabhavayor api ity etavanmatrena sabdarthayor
drstantatety ata aha -- siddhe hi ityadi | sabdarthayor hi

karyakaranabhavanibandhanah sadhyasadhanabhavah anyatha
'rthantaratve tadayogat tathehapi yadi tadabhavanyabhavayoh
sadhyasadhanabhavah sidhyet tada tanmukhena
sadhyasadhanabhavadvarena visayavisayibhavah syat | yavata sa
eva sadhyasadhanabhavo 'sati sambandhe karyakaranabhavadike na
sidhyati[680], sarvasya sadhyasadhanaprasakteh | katham indriyam
svavisayasiddhinibandhanam iti cet; parasparopasarppanadyasrayat
pratyayavisesad indriyavisayayor ekavijñānotpadanayor {p. 184.1}
udayat tatha vyapadesah, naivam iha, anyabhavatadabhavayos tadayogat |
lingalingibhavalaksanasya [s. 175a.] ca sadhyasadhanabhavasya
prakrtatvat, tasya ca sambandham antarenayogat | naiva
sambandhantaranibandhano 'nyabhavatadabhavayoh sadhyasadhanabhavo 'pi
tu visayavisayibhavanimita eveti cet; aha -- anyatha yadi [t. 338a.]
sambandhantaram nesyate kin tu visayavisayibhavad
sadhyasadhanabhavah tasmac ca visayavisayibhavah, tata
itaretarasrayam idam syat | tatha caikasiddhau dvayor apy asiddhir
bhaved iti | kiñcanyabhavac ca lingabhutad abhavasya linginah
siddhav anumitav isyamanayam asamudayas[681]ca sadhyah syat,
anyabhavena tadabhavasya kevalasyaiva sadhanat na kevalasambandhabhavad
sadhyasadhanabhavayogah | samudayas ca
visesanavisesyabhavapanno dharmadharmilaksanah sadhyo ya
istas tadabhavadosas ceti `ca` sabdah | sarvatra samudayasya
sadhyata naivesteti cet, aha -- tatha ca dharmamatrasyapi
svatantrasya sadhyatopagame `ghatabhavas tadanyabhavat` ity evamrupe
prayoge ghatasya sarvatra dese sarvada cabhavah prasajyeta | dharmini
hi kvaciddharmasya gunabhutasya sadhane tatraiva tatkala eva ca bhavo
yukto nanyadeti sarvatra samudaya eva sadhyo 'bhyupagantavyah na kevalo
dharma iti | atraha parah -- nasamudayasya [s. 175b.] sadhyata
anyabhavatadabhavayor asambandho[682]va | kutah? | pradesadi ityadi |
`iha pradesa ghato nasti` ity evam ghatabhavena pradesadir dharmi
visesyate saghatat [t. 338.b.] pradesader bhedenavasthapyata iti
tadvisesanatvam praptah sadhyate na tu ghato nastity evam
kevalo dharminah kasyacidgunabhavamanapannah | tato nasamudayasya
sadhyateti kutas tadbhavi dosah? | na ca naivasminpakse
lingasyanyabhavatmano linginasca pradesadidharmilaksanasya
asambandhadosa prasajyate | kuta? | anyabhavasya
ghataviviktapradesadilaksanasya pradesadina {p. 185.1} dharmina
sambandhat tadatmyasadbhavad iti | tatha hi -- sabdadidharmina
krtakatvades tadatmyalaksana eva sambandha isyate bhavata | sa
ihastity abhiprayah | tatas ca `sambandhabhavad ca` ity ayuktam iti
manyate | siddhantavadi tu sadhyadharmalaksanasya lingino
ghatabhavakhyasyanyabhavena lingena sambandhabhavad prag ukto na
dharmina tatah kvadam uttaram sambadhyata iti manyamano dharmina
'py anyabhavakhyasya lingasya sambandhabhavam darsayann aha -- na
lingalinginor asambandho na ceti sambadhyate | tatha nasamudayasadhanam
iti | kin tu lingalinginor asambandha evasamudayasadhanam eva ca evam
api bruvatah | kutah? | pradesader eva dharmitya

'vasthapyamanasyanyabhavatvad anyabhavalaksanalingatvat | etad eva
 [s. 176b.] darsayati -- yatraiva hi pradesadau dharmitaya tvaya
 kalpyamane yad [t. 339a.] ghatadikam nastity ucyate lokena sa eva
 pradesadis tena ghatadina 'samsrstas samsargarahitah
 anyabhavo lingatayesto naparah kascit yatah taddarsanad eva
 ghatasamsrstapradesadidarsanad evasya pratipattuh `ghato
 nasti` iti vikalpo lingijñanatayopagato bhavati | tatah sa
 evanyabhavah | yad eva hi drsyamanam lingijñanam janayati tad
 eva lingam ucyate | ghatasamsrstas ca pradesadir evam | tasmāt
 tadevanyabhavalaksanam lingam upeyam | tatah katham
 tasyaivanyabhavasya vyavrttito 'pi bhedam ananubhavato
 lingalingibhavo lingatvam lingitvam va? | na hi lingam eva
 dharmi bhavitum arhati, dharmipratipattav eva sadhyapratipatter
 anvayadyanusaranayogat | tatas canyasya dharmino 'bhavat katham
 anyabhavatmano lingasya tatsambandhah, samudayasadhyata va? |
 sabdakrtakatvayos tu paramarthatas tadatmye 'pi
 vyavrttibhedanibandhano 'sty eva bhedah | tatah
 sabdadidharmipratipattav apy anityatvadyapratitau krtakatvadina tat
 sadhyata iti yuktam | syan matam -- samanyavisesakalpanaya [s. 176b.]
 lingalingitaikasyapi bhavisyatity ata aha -- na catra prakrte
 'nyabhavave samanyavisesabhavakalpanasambhavati, yena [t. 339b.]
 samanyavisesavikalpena samanyam hetur bhaved viseso dharmi,
 yatah {p. 186.1} samudayasadhyata lingalinginoh sambandho va syat
 | kuto na sambhavatity aha -- tadvisesapratipatter eva
 ghataviviktapradesavisesapratipatter eva tadabhavasya ghatabhavasya
 pratiteh | yatas ca visesa eva ghatabhavapratitinibandhanam
 tatah kim tatra samanyakalpanaya kriyata iti | sa eva viseso 'nyatra
 varttamanah samanyarupatam pratipatsyata iti cet, aha -- tasya
 ghataviviktapradesavisesasya anyatra sajatiye anvayasya anuvrtter
 abhavat kutah samanyatmata? | na hy asau desakalavasthaniyato
 viseso 'nyam anvetiti | atraivopacayahetum aha -- pratijñarthetyadi |
 yadi hi ghatavivikta eva pradesaviseso dharmi, tasyaiva ca
 hetutesyate, tada pratijñaya yo 'rtho dharmadharmisamudayas tadekadesa
 eva dharmilaksano hetuh syat, pratijñarthaikadesasya ca vyavrttito
 'pi bhedam anu(na)nubhavato hetutvam asiddham iti | atha ma bhut [s. 177a.]
 esa dosa iti na ghatavivikta eva pradesaviseso hetur isyate, kin tu
 pradesamatram ghataviviktatavisesarahitam ity ata aha -- na ca yatra
 pradesamatramtatra ghatabhavah | saghate 'pi pradese
 pradesamatrasya bhavad anaikantiko hetuh syat | paro 'nyatha
 samanyavisesabhavam [t. 340a.] darsayann aha -- tadsau(se)
 yadrso ghataviviktah kevalah pradese 'gratah sthitas tadrse
 sarvatra pradese ghatasyabhava iti kuto 'nekantah? |
 tathavidhapradesavisesapratitir eva ghatabhavapratitis tato
 'nyabhavatadabhavayoh lingalingita 'nupapannety upadarsayann aha --
 nanu tasyaiva ityadi | yo 'sau kevalah pradesaviseso dharmitaya
 'vasthapitas tasyaiva yat kaivalyam kevala ity anena visesanenocyate
 bhavata, tad eva ghataviraho ghatabhava iti kathyate | sa ca

ghataviraho lingabhutasya kevalasya pradesasya pratipattav
eva[683]siddho na tuttarakalam tato 'nya eva akarantarena
dhumadivagnih[684]sidhyati | tatah kasyedanim tatpratipattav eva
sadhya pratitau satyam tallingam[685]? | na {p. 187.1} kasyacit |
jjñāsitasya ghatabhavasya siddher anyasya kasyacid ajjñāsitatvat |
kevalapradesapratipattav eva ghatavirahapratitau ca yad etad
uttarakalam `yatra yatra kevalah pradesas tatra tatra ghatavirahah`
iti [s. 177b.] anvayasyanugamamanu(gamanam anu)saranam, tac ca nirarthakam
adav eva sadhya pratiteh | yata evam tasmad anyabhavah
kevalapradesalaksanah sadhyasadhanayor bhedabhavan na sadhanam
abhavasyeti sthitam | tad evam [t. 340b.] samudayasadhyatam lingasya
ca dharmina sambandham[686]pratipadayitum yad uktam parena --
`pradesadidharmivisesanasyabhavasya sadhanat` [687]iti
tadaprthaksiddhidusanenaiva nirakrtam | visayavisayibhavana tu
sambandhapratipadane niraste paro 'nyatha sambandham sadhyasadhanayor
darsayann aha -- asty anyabhavatadabhavayoh sambandho virodhakhyah |
tatah sambandhasadbhavad anyabhavad abhavasya siddhir bhavisyatiti |
siddhantavadi tu sadhyasadhanayor virodham evasambhavayan prcchati --
kena kasya virodhah iti | na hy atra sadhyasadhanayor virodhah
sambhavatity abhiprayah | paro virodham abhiprayanabhijñataya
darsayati -- anyabhavena kevalapradesatmana pratiyogino yasyabhavah
pramatum isto ghatades tasyeti | parasyaivamvadino
asambandhabhidhayitam adarsayann aha -- kimnu vai pratiyogi
ghatadih pramatum isto yena pratiyoginah prameyatvena
lingalinginor virodhah sambandho 'bhidhiyate? | naiva pratiyogi
pramatum istah kin tu tadabhava iti cet, aha -- abhavas tu
pratiyogino yah sadhyah [s. 178a.]

.....

..... [s. 178b.]

.....

..... [kumarilas tu manyate

bhavamsad bhinno '] [s. 179a.] yam abhavamsas tato nanyabhava eva
tadabhava iti katham tatpratipattir eva tadabhavapratipattir iti | tatha
hy ayam abhavah {p. 188.1} pragabhavadibhedabhinnah, na cavastuno
bhedah sambhavati ato 'yam vasturupa eva | yad aha -- na cavastuna ete
syur bhedas tenasya vastuta|| [slv abhava 8ab.] iti | na ca bhavamsa
evabhavamsa yuktah, tasyendriyasamyogabalena pratiteh,
itarapratites ca tadasamyogahetukatvat | yad aha -- tatsamyoge sad ity
evamsadrupatvampratiyate | nasty atredam ititthamtu
tadasamyogahetukam || [slv abhava 26.] iti | tat katham tatpratipattir
evaparasya vyavacchedanam iti tannirasartham aha | tasyanyasya pradesasya
[t. 342a.] kevalasya yat tat kaivalyam ekakitvam asahayata tad eva aparasya
pratiyogino ghatadeh vaikalyam abhava iti tasmad tadanyabhava eva
bhavamsa eva tvad abhimatah tadabhavahpratiyogyabhavamsa na
tatah prthagbhutam dharmantaram ity ucyatesugatasutaih| tatas ca
tatpratipattir eva ca tasyanyabhavasya pratipattir eva ca
tadapratipattih[688] tasya pratiyogino 'pratipattir abhavapratipattir iti

yavat | evam manyate -- yo 'yam abhavamso bhavamsat
prthagbhuto vastuno dharmah parikalpyate sa ghatadyabhavatmakatam
[s. 179a.] tadrupavaikalyad evanubhavati nanyatha | tac ca
tadrupavaikalyam anyavastuno bhavamsasyapi vidyata eva | tadabhava hi
tasyanyavastutaiva hiyeta | na hi yad yadrupavikalam na bhavati tat tato
'nyatvam anubhavati, yatha tasyaiva svarupam, tatha cabhavamso 'pi
tasya na sidhyet, sarvam ca visvam ekam dravyam prasajyeta, tatas ca
sahotpattyadiprasangah, sarvasya ca sarvatropayogah syad ity avasyam
anyavastuno bhavarupata tadanyabhavatmikaiva | tatha ca tatpratipattir
eva tadanyabhavapratipattih[689]| tatsamyoga eva cendriyasya
tadanyabhavabhavasamyoga [t. 342b.] iti kim ucyate -- nasty atredam
ititthamtu tadasamyogahetukam | [slv abhava 26cd] iti? |
vikalpapeksayoktam iti cet, tadetadabadhakam eva | pratyaksena
tadakarotpattya tadanyabhavatmake[690]eva vasturupe pratipanne pascata
yasya {p. 189.1} yathagrhitabhilapino vikalpasyopagamat | vistaratas
cayam abhavavicarahpramanadvitvasiddhav abhavam prameyam
pramanam ca vicarayata vihita iti tata evavadharya iti | avasyam ca
tadanyabhavapratipattir eva tadabhavapratipattih | tato na
vastvasankarasidhyartham, `nasty atredam` ity abhavavyavaharartham
[s. 180a.] cabhavapramanaparikalpana yukteti darsayann aha -- anyatha
yadi tatpratipattir eva tadabhavapratipattir iti nesyate[691]tada tasya
anyavastunah svarupapaticchedena tato 'nyasyatadrupasya avyavacchede
anirakarane tadabhavapratipattau tatpariccheda eva na syat -- tasya
tadanyavastunah svarupapratipattir eva na syat | kim karanam?
tadatadrupayoh tasya tadanyavastuno yadrupam pratiniyatam
sakalatrailokyavilaksanam yac catadrupam tadrupam na bhavati
pararupam tayoh avivekad avivecanad vivekenavyavasthapanad
asankaryenaprasadhanat | sakalapararupasankirnam hi tadrupam
tac cet [t. 343a.] tatsamarthyabhavina pratyaksena tatha nanukrtam
kevalam sammugdhakaram[692]eva tadutpannam tada kathan tena
tatparicchedah syat? | na hi yadrupam yadvastu tadrupananukarina
jñanena tatparicchedo yukto yatha -- suklasankharupananukarina
kamalinah pitasankhavabhasina jñaneneti | pratiniyatarupanukare
va tatparicchedasya katham anya 'vyavacchedo nama? | tatah
pratiniyatarupananukarad eva tadanyavyavacchedah | tatha ca
tatparicchedabhava iti | bhavativ evam tatah ko dosah? ity ata aha --
ya esa vyavaharah sarvajanapratitah kasyacid agnyader vastuno
darsanat kvacidese tatsambandhini [s. 180b.] praptyartho
drstasyadrstasya ca
parihararthahpravrttinivrttilaksanah sa na syat | kim
karanam? | na hi yasmad ayampratipatta analampasyann api
sankirnatadatadrupapratibhasina pratyaksena, anyatha 'sya
darsanarupatahaneh, tatha hi -- asankirnasyadarsane
sankirnam api yadi na pasyet tada lostadiprakhyam katham
kasyacid etaddarsanam syat? | sa evambhutah sankirnadarsanavan
{p. 190.1} pratipatta katham analam eva pasyati na saliladikam? | kin tu
sankirnarupavastupratibhasijñanataya saliladikam api pasyati |

tatah katham salilarthitatra agnimati pradese na pravarteta? | parasya
vacanavakasam asankyaha -- [t. 343b.] anupalambhena ityadi |
analapratibhasina hi jñānenanālasvarūpan eva pratīyate | yas tu
salilābhavah sa tatra salilāsyānupalambhena | tato jñānavayena
tadādrūpayor vivekal loke pravṛttinivṛttilakṣaṇah pratīnyato
vyavaharāh sidhyatīti | siddhantavady aha -- ko 'yam anupalambho nama
iti | kadacit paro bruyat salilopalambhāvīrahāmatram ity āta aha -- yadi
salīla ity ādi |kumarīlasya tu salilopalambhānīvṛttīmatram tuccharūpan
abhāvapramānatāya nabhīmatam eva | pratīyaksāder
anūtpattīhpramānābhāva ucyate | [s. 181a.] satmano 'parīnamo
vavijñānamva'nyavastūni || [slv abhava 11] iti vacanāt | kin tu yo
'bhāvātmanah pratīsedhyavastupratībhāsījñānatmāna 'parīnamah sa
tadānyavastupratībhāsījñānasahācarīto 'bhyūpagantavyo na kevala itī param
abhyūpagamāyītum asyōpanyasah | tathā cānyavastuvijñānam
evābhāvapramānam astu, kim apramānakasyātmano 'parīnamākhyena
dharmēna parīkalpītena? | na ca tadānyavastuvijñānaparīnamād anyā eva
tasyāparīnamo nama bhāvato 'bhīmato
bhāvāntarāsyāivābhāvātvenōpagatātvāt |
tulyayogyatarūpasyāikājñānasamsārggīna eva cānyavastūno vijñānam
tathōpeyam nānyasya, tajjñānat pratīyogyābhāvasiddhēh | na hī
rūpājñānad rasādyābhāvapratītir yuktāmātī [t. 344a.]
desādivīprakarsāvato va | anyavastuvijñānam ca
pratīnyīatarūpapratībhāsyeva | rūpāntarāvābhasītve hī tasya
salīlopalambhābhāva eva na sidhyet | evam ca pratīyogyābhāvah
pratīyaksāvābhasīta[693]eva | tadābhāvavyāvahare tv
asmādābhīmatāivānūpalābdhīr āyatēti pratīpādāyītum asyōpanyasah | tatra
yadi salīlopalambhābhāvah [s. 181b.] tuccharūpo 'nūpalambhas tada katham
{p. 191.1} abhāvah kasyācit pratīpattīh parīccheda itī yavat,
parīcchedāsyā jñānādāharmātvāt | atha na tasya pratīpattīrūpatesyate kin
tu tādāhetūbhāva ity āha -- pratīpattīhetur va itī | na hī
sarvasāmāthyāvīrahālakṣānāsyābhāvāsyā pratīpattīm pratī hetūbhāvo
yuktah | hetūbhāve va tasyānāpekṣītasahākarīno nīyam
tajjñānājanānad ābhāvājñānam evāikam pratīpattuh syāt,
jñānāntarāsyāvākāsa eva na bhavet | na cājñānāsyāsyā
nastītajjñānājanānam yuktām ity āha -- tasyāpī salīlopalambhābhāvāsyā
katham pratīpattīh? | athāyam salīlopalambhābhāvah svayam apratīta
eva salīlābhāvapratītim jānāyātī tada kasyācid āpī | tad evāha -- tasya
salīlopalambhābhāvāsyā tato va salīlad ānyāsyānalādēh `vijñānam va
'nyavastūni` ity āta ātmano 'parīnamāsyā prthag āvāsthāpanāt, tatrāpī
tadāngīkarāne cātmano 'parīnamāsyā [t. 344b.] tadātmākatvān na tato
bhēdena vyāvāsthāpyeta | tatas ca kasyācid āpī [s. 182a.] tasyā tadānyāsyā
va 'pratīpattāv āpī yady ābhāvah salīladēh pratīyate tada
svāpādyaāvāsthāsv āpī salīlādyaābhāvah kim na pratīyate? | tadāpī
tadābhāvah pratīyētēty etādvīcarītampramānavīnīscāyē, tata
evāvādharānīyam | vyāvādhanādīgrāhanēna caitādārsāyātī anyavastūno
'pī anyātvām tattulyayogyatarūpāpekṣām eva, na tadānāpekṣām ūpeyam |
tathā cāsmād ūpāvārnītanūpalābdhīsidhīr itī | yadā cāivām ūktena

prakarenanupalambhena salilabhavapratitir na yujyate
'nalapratibhasinas ca jñanasya pratiniyatakarata nabhyupagamyate
tasmad ayam analadarsi pratipatta 'nalam pasyann api
sankirnarupapratibhasina jñanena `analo 'yam na salilam` iti
nadhyavasyati anadhyavasyams ca salilarupasyapi pratibhasanat tadarthi
na tisthet pravarteta napi pratistheta salilarthi na pravarteta |
tatha hi -- salilam nama tad ucyate yat
sarvodanyasantapadyapanayanaksamam[694]sakalatadanyarupasankirnap
ratiniyatakarajñanavabhasi | idam tv anyad eva sabalarupam kim apy
avabhasata iti | {p. 192.1} tatasca pravrttiniivrttiyor viruddhayor
yugapad anusthatum asakyatvat dustaramvyasanampratipattuhsyat |
atra parasya [s. 182b.] vacanavakasam asankyaha -- tata eva ityadi |
na maya [t. 345a.] salilopalambhanivrttimatrat tuccharupat
tadabhavagatir ucyate, yathoktadosaprasangat | kin tu yad etad ekasya
kevalasyanalasya darsanam tata evanyasya tatrpratibhasamanasya
salilasyabhavagatir bhavati `vijñanam va 'nyavastuni` iti vacanat |
siddhantavady aha -- katham ekam ityadi | kena punah samarthyena
tadekadarsanam anyabhavampratyayayati? | tatha hi -- tasmin
drsyamane tadevastity avagacchatu, tadanyat tu nastiti kim iti
pratyetiti | tasyaiva paridrasyamanasyanaladeh kevalasya
salilasamsrstarupasya darsanad analajñane pratibhasanat
`salilam nasti` iti niscayah sañjayate | tatha hi -- anala iva salilam
api yadi tatrabhavisyat tadapy analavad darsane pratyabhasisyata
tayoh svajñanam pratyavisistatvad yogyataya naikasya pratibhaso
yuktah | tasmad ekapratibhasanam anyabhavanantariyakam ity
anyabhave tato jñanam utpadyate anyavastuni ca vijñanam nastiti
jñanam janayati | tatha 'nyad vastu
pararupasamkirnasvabhavatayaiva tathocyate | tadrupatayaiva[695]ca
tajjñanam anyat[696]pratiyad evam vyapadisyate
'nyatha[697]tadayogad[698]ity anyapratipattir eva tadabhavavikalpahetur iti
siddhantavady aha -- idam eva ityadi | nanv asmabhir idam eva prag
abhihitam tayohsatohnaikarupaniyatapratipattih asambhavat[699] ity
adibhir vacanaih | tato yad evanyasamsargginah kevalasya [t. 345b.]
pratibhasanam tad eva tadanyabhavasyapi, tasyaiva kevalasya
tadanyabhavatmakatvad anyasya cabhavamsasya nirastatvat | tatah
pratyaksavabhasitatvat tadabhavasya tadbalat pascatyam
vyavaharapravartanarupam nastitajñanam {p. 193.1} vikalpakam
ajayate | na tu tenapratipannam kiñcid avagamyate, yatas tadanyavastuni
vijñanam pratyaksatmakam apy anavagate tadanyabhave jñanam janayat
prthag abhavapramanataya vyavasthapyeta | tatha hi --
tadanyakarasya eva tadekajñanakarah samvedyate | tatas
tatsamvedanam eva tadabhavasamvedanam | na hi vikalpajñanasyapi
tadakarasyarupamvedanam anyat tadabhavasamvedanam nama |
kevalam asya vikalparupataivatiricyate | tato yatha nirvikalpajñanavasite
kvacid anale `analo 'trasti` iti pascatyo vikalpo
vyavaharapravartanamatram na tatah prthak pramanam yathoktam
prak, tatha nastitajñanam api vikalpakam tatphaladvarena va

'nyavastuvijñanam na pratyaksat prthag abhavakhyam [s. 183b.]
pramanam iti | tasmad yad evasmabhir abhihitam
tadanyabhavapratitim prati, tad eva tvaya 'py abhidhiyata iti kasmat
purusam ivabhata yatas tadanabhyupagamena prthagabhavakhyam
pramanam abhyupagatam ity upahasati | tatha hy agaty edanim tvayocyate
na madhyasthataya anyathedam eva kim na purvam evabhihitam?, yata
alajalabhidhanena "tma pariklesita [t. 346a.] ity upasamharann aha --
tasmad tiradarsineva ityadi | yatha kila vahanarudhair vanigbhih
sakunirmucyate api nama tiram draksyatiti | sa yada sarvatah
paryatamstiram nasadayati tada vahanam evagacchati tadvad etad api
drastavyam | yatas cavasyabhyupagamaniyo 'yam paksas tasman na
kiñcid anaya 'vidyamanapratisthanaya disah pratipattya prayojanam
| tad evam parasyanyabhavatadabhavayor lingalingibhavam icchatah
sambandhabhavad[700]asav ayuktah iti pratipadite parena `asati
sambandhe 'nyabhavagatya 'pi tadabhavagatir na syat` iti codite `na vai
kutascit sambandhad` ity ady abhihitam | tatah `anyabhava eva tadabhavo
'nyabhavagatir eva ca tadabhavagatih` iti
prasadhayatakumarilaparikalpita kasyacid abhavaniscayartham
abhavapramanavadah prasangato nirastah samprati tu -- {p. 194.1}
vastvasankarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita [slv abhava 2cd.] ity
etad ahatya nirakartum [s. 184a.] purvapaksam utthapayann aha -- yady
ekaparinchedad eva ityadi | yadi hi ekasya kevalasya paricchedad anyasya
vyavacchedahpratisedhah sidhyati tada sarvasya a(-sya)nyasya
'visesenaiva tatra dese yatrasav ekah paridrsyate
tatrabhavasiddhir bhavet, na tu visesaparigrahena [t. 346b.] tulya
svajñananjananam prati yogyavastha yasya tasyaiveti | tatha hi -- asau
yatha tulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktarupa upalabhyate,
tadekakarapratiniyamata tajiñanasya, tatha
tadatulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktatmako 'pi | tatas ca
tadviviktakarata yata tadanyabhavasadhane visesabhavat
pradesarupajñanam ghatabhavam iva rasadyabhavam api sadhayet, na
va ghatabhavam apiti | kiñ ca, yad etad
`upalabdhilaksanapraptyanupalabdhir abhavasadhani` iti
visesanam uktam tac ca na vaktavyam | kim karanam? yato ye 'py
anupalabdhilaksanapraptya tesam api tatra dese tadekakarata yata
jñanasya vyavacchedo bhavaty eva | tatha hi --
yathopalabdhilaksanapraptya tadekakaravati jñane na pratibhasante
tatas ca vyavacchidyante [s. 184b.] tatha 'nupalabdhilaksanapraptya
apiti kim upalabdhilaksanapraptya ity anena visesaneneti | evam
purvapakse vyavasthite yadi tadanyavyavacchedah -- tatah
prthakkaranam anyatvena vyavasthapanam abhimatam tadabhyupagamyata eva |
atha taddesakalayor abhavah, tad ayuktam, yena hi samarthyena
tulyayogyatarupasyopalabdhilaksanapraptya cabhavam sadhayati na
tatsamarthyam atulyayogyatarupe 'nupalabdhilaksanaprapte va sambhavati
| `tayoh sator naikarupaniyata pratipattih asambhavat` [701]ity evam hi
tadabhavasadhanam | na [t. 347a.] caitad anyatra sambhavatiti
pratipadayitum ekatmaparicchedat ity adinopakramate | yat puro 'vasthitam

pratyakse 'vabhasate tasyaikasyatmanah pratiniyatasya rupasya
paricchedat tadakarotpattya vidhivikalpotpadanena ca yah tadanyahtato
'nyas tadvyatiriktas tasya sarvasya ya atma {p. 195.1} svabhavas tato
vyavacchedo bhedanam prthakkaranam anyatvasadhanam
asankirnarupatapratyayanam bhavati | katham punar
ekatmaparicchedad eva tasya[702]tadanyatmano vyavacchedah pratyaksena
kriyate?, yavata pratyaksam puro 'vsthitapadarthasamarthyabhavi [s.
185a.] tadrupam eva pratipadyatam | yat tu tadvyatiriktam
asesapadarthajatam tadatmanas tasya puro 'vasthitasya katham
tadvyavacchedakam? atah tadvyavacchedartham abhavapramanam abhyupeyam,
yato -- vastvasankarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita [slv abhava
2cd.] iti | ata aha -- tadatmaniyatapratibhasajñānād iti | yatah puro
'vasthitasyaikasya vastunah pararupasankirna atma,
sarvabhavanam svabhavata eva svasvabhavavyavasthiteh
pararupenasankirnasvabhavatvat | anyatha katham abhavapramanato
'py asamkaryam esam sidhyet? | samkirnarupanam
asankaryasadhane tasya [t. 347b.] bhrantatapasangat | tasmin
pararupasamkirne svabhavata eva tadatmaniyato yah pratibhasah
pararupapratibhasasamkirnah tadekapadarthasamarthyabhavini
pratyakse pararupapratibhasayogat tasya bhrantatapattya
pratyaksatahaneh | tad uktam -- tad dhy
arthasamarthyenotpadyamanamtadrupam evanukuryat [pvin i 40.12f.: gan
gi phyir de don gyi nus pa las skyes pa na de 'i ran bhzin kho na'i rjes su
byed pa'i phyir ro ||] iti | tasya tadatmaniyatapratibhasasya jñānāt
pratyaksena svasamvittya samvedanat | tatsamvedanam eva [s. 185b.]
hi pratyaksasyatadrupad vyavacchedanamprthakkaranam tadbaleṇaiva
ca pascatyah `anyatmakam etan na bhavati` ity
asamkaryavyavasthapratyayo vikalpakah samjayate grhitagrahi | na
tenapurvam kiñcit pratiyate, pararupasamkirnasyatmanah
pratyaksenaiva tadakaranukarina paricchedad iti | yadi nama
tadatmaniyatapratibhasajñānam tathapi katham anyatmanah tasya
prthakkaranam? ity ata aha -- na hi tadatma ityadi | yasmāt tasya
vastuno ya atma pararupasamkirnah sa tadanyasya sesasya
vastuna atma na bhavati, sarvasya tato 'nyasvabhavatvat, anyatha
tadanyatvahaner iti | tasmāt {p. 196.1} tadatmaniyatapratibhasajñānam eva
tadanyebhyo nivarttanam | na hi jñānenartha haste grhitva 'nyato
nivarttaniyah | kevalam anyarupasamkirnasyaikasatmano 'nukaranam
evasyanyato [t. 248a.] nivarttanam ucyata iti | athanyatmanah
svavisayam na nivarttayet, tada 'sya visayasyanyatmanah sakasad
avyavacchede prthag avyavasthapanē paratmano 'pi tatra paricchedah syat,
anyatha[703]tadaparicchedasyaivaikatma[704]paricchedatmanas
tannivarttanarupata[705][s. 186a.] syat | tatas cavyavacchede 'nyatmanas
tatparicchedapasangat pravrttinivrttyor abhava iti purvah
prasango `na hy ayam analam pasyann api` [706]ity adikah | na kevalam
anyatmanas tannivarttayati tadatmano 'py asesam anyad iti darsayann aha
-- tamca agratah sthitam desakalasvabhavavasthaniyatam
tadanyadesadibhyo vyavrttatmanah svahetubhyah evasya bhavat,

tadatmana desadiniyatena tmana tathavidhasvabhavasyaivanukarad
upalabhamana buddhih tathatvapracyutim[707]
anyadesakalavabhavavasthatam asya svavisayasya vyavacchinatti tatah
prthakkaroti | kasmad punar anyadesaditam tatah
prthagavasthapayati ity ata aha -- evamhi yasmad anyadesatades tatah
prthakkarane sati taddesadiniyatah padarthah [t. 348b.] paricchinno
bhavati, tadrupasyaivanukarad | yady anyathabhavo 'nyadesadita
tadrupananukarad vyavacchinnah -- bhavati tathatvam ca
taddesadiniyatatvam ca, tada tasyaiva drsyamanasya bhavati
nanyasyanyadesadimatah | yata evam iti tasmad anyathabhutad
anyadesadimatas tathabhutam taddesadimamtam vyavacchindaty eva [s.
186b.] nivarttayanty eva tat paricchinattiti purvakasyopasamharah |
tatha tathabhutad anyathabhutamvyavacchindaty eva iti
dvtiyyasyopasamharah karya iti | evam uktena nyayena ekasya
pramanasya pratyaksasyanumanasya va tasyapy evam eva
svavisayaparicchedad vrttih pravrttih sarvabhavan dvairasye
tattve 'nyatve ca vyavasthapayati | tatas
tatparicchedakapramanabalenaivasankaryasiddhih | kim tadarthikaya
'py abhavakalpanayeti? | {p. 197.1} nanu ca vikalpavyapara esa `idam
anyatmakam na bhavati anyathaitad atmakam` iti | pratyaksam ca
nirvikalpam isyate tat katham asamkaryasiddhis tatah? ity ata aha --
tasyanvayetyadi | tad dhi pratyaksam vidhipratishedhavigalpa yada
svavisaye janayati tadaivasya saphalyam, tadaiva ca pramanam isyate
[t. 349.a] nanyada | ata
evaikasyarthasvabhavasyapratipannamsabhavat[708]sarvatmana
paricchede 'pi bhrantikaranasadbhavat
ksanikatadavanvayavyatirekabuddhi janayitum asamarthyat tatrasya
pramanyam nesyata iti | syan matam -- dvairasyasadhane 'py
asamkaryasiddhyartha ma bhud abhavapramanakalpana kin tu
prakarantarabhasiddhyartha bhavisyati | na hi tadabhasiddhau
pratyaksasya kascid vyaparah [s. 187a.] pratipadita iti ata aha --
tadvyatiriktetyadi | tasmad paridrsyamanad vyatiriktasyasesasya
vastuno vyavacchedena tatah prthakkaranenanyatvena ya vyaptis
tatsadhanad eva prakarantarasya tattvanyatvabahirbhutasyabhavah
sidhyati | tatas tadartham api nabhavapramanakalpana yukteti | atha matam
-- sarvasyaparidrasya drsyamanad anyataya vyaptim naiva
pratyaksam sadhayati tat kutas trtiyasyabhavah pratyaksata eva
syat, yato 'bhavapramanyakalpana vyartha bhaved ity ata aha -- tasya
trtiyarasitaya kalpyamanasya tato drstad anyataya vyaptyabhava
tena pratyaksena tato[709] 'rthat svavisayasya avyavacchedad
aprthakkaranat, tadarthasya ca rasyantaravena kalpyamanasya
svavisayad avyavacchedat aprthakkaranat punar api bhavasya
svavisayasyaparicchedaprasangat | [t. 349b.] sa hi tadvisayah
sakalapararupasamkirnatma yadi tenatmana na paricchinnah katham
tena tasya paricchedah? | tenatmana paricchede va katham sarvasya
tadanyataya vyaptyasadhanam? anyathaikasyapi tadanyatvam na syat,
nimittasya samanadvad iti | yata evam tasmad kvacid vastuni pramanam

{p. 198.1} pratyaksadikam [s. 187b.] pravrttam tadvastu
 pratiniyatenatmana paricchinati, tato 'nyat tadrupavikalam
 vyavacchinatti, tadanyatvena vyavasthapanat | trtiyasya ca
 tattvanyatvabahirbhutasya prakarasvabhavam sucayati, sarvasyanyataya
 vyaptisadhanat, tadviruddhasya[710]va sarvavastuno dvaividhyasya sadhanad
 iti | evam ekasya pramanasya vyapara eso 'nantarokta iti tam
 evopasamhrtya sukhapratipattaye darsayannaha -- tathahi kvacid vastuni
 pramanam pratyaksadi pravrttam tad eva vastu tadanyasmat
 pararupad vyavacchinatti tatha prthakkaroti tadasamkirnarupataya
 pratipadyate, paramarthatas tasya tadrupatvat yathavastu ca pratyaksena
 rupanukarat | kim iti pararupad vyavacchinatti? | tasyaiva
 pararupavikalasyaikarupasya paricchadat | tatha tad anyad eva ca tasmad
 drsyamanad anyad eva ca vyavacchinatti | kutah? | tasmad [t. 350a.]
 svavisayat | na kevalam svavisayam parato vyavacchinatti, param api
 svavisayad iti | kuta etad? | anyasya pararupasya tatra svalambane
 'paricchadat avasyam evaparicchinnasya [s. 188a.] paricchinnad anyatvam
 bhavati | yata evam atah tad eva pramanam ekavastuparicchadakam
 prakarantarabhavam sadhayati, nabhavakhyam | kuta etad? | tasmim
 drsyamane vastuni drstatadanyatvena tasyanyasya
 tatra paricchidyamanasyanyatvam tadanyatvam drstat tadanyatvam
 drstatadanyatvam tena sarvasya tadvyatiriktasya vyavasthapanan na
 a(-panena a)tad anyasyaiva ca yad anyan na bhavati puro 'vasthitam
 sakalaparabhavavyavrttam tasyaiva tattvena drsyamanaprakarataya
 vyavasthapanad iti | amum eva nyayam anyatrapy atidisann aha -- etena
 kramakramadayah ityadi | etena anantaroktena nyayena
 pratiniyataikapadartharupanukarini buddhir upajayamana
 tadviparitarupam sarvam svavisayad vyavacchindati dvairasyam
 trtiyaprakarabhavam ca sadhayati[711]ye kecid
 anyonyavyavacchedarupah kramakramanityanidayah te vyakhyatah |
 {p. 199.1} tatha hi -- karyasya kramamananyasahayatam pratiyaty eva
 buddhis tasyakramam karyantarasahityam [t. 350b.] tatha
 prthakkaroti | tatha kramakramataya dvaitasiddheh trtiyasya
 prakarasya sambhavo nirasto bhavati | kramabhavavyatirekinah sarvasya
 karyajanmanah tadanyataya dvitiyaprakarataya 'vasthanat | evam
 udayanantaradhvamsita [s. 188b.] ksanikatocyata iti pratiyati
 vyavasthapanakala eva buddhis tadviparitarupatayah svavisayad
 apakaranat tato 'nyatvena prakarantare 'vasthapanad
 rasyantarabhava[712]iti | tad evam ekapramananibandhanam
 asankaryasiddhim pratipadyopasamharayann aha -- tad evam uktena
 nyayena ekasya pratiniyatatmana upalambhat tasyopalabhyamanasya yas tato
 'nyas tattulyayogyatarupas tadviparito va tadrupavikalas tadatmano
 vyavacchedah prthakkaranam
 tasyopalabhyamanasyanupalabhyamanasvabhavad rupantarena
 pratibhasanat | tatha tasya svavisayasya tadanyatmataya
 bhavapradhanatvan nirdesasya vyavacchedo bhavati asankaryam sidhyati |
 tad yady etad avisesananyasya sarvasya tatrabhavasiddhih syad ity
 atrabhimatam tada siddhasadhanam, yatah sarvam avisesenaiva tad

ekakaraya budhya tadrupavikalām svavīśayād avacchidyate,
sarvāśyanyarūpāśya tatrāprati-bhaśanāt | atha taddesaśalāyōr abhavaḥ
sarvāśya [t. 351a.][s. 189a.] tadvīparitarūpāśya vyavacchedo 'bhīmataḥ sa
na yukta itī darsayati -- na taddesaśalāyōh yātrāśau pratinīyatātma
śakalātrīlokyavīlakśanaḥ padārtha upalabhyate tatra sarvāśyanyāśya
bhavāśya tattulyayogyatarūpāśyētāśya va vyavacchedaḥ pratisedhaḥ |
yena hī kārānena tattulyayogyatarūpāśya tatrāpratibhaśamaśnāśya
pratisedhaś tasmin śatī tad ēkarūpanīyatāyāḥ pratīpatter aśambhavaḥ
tad[713]abhavaśnāntarīyīka śa bhavāntī tatpratisedhaḥ[714]gamayātī
tatkarānaḥ anupalabdīlakśanaśraprāpte tadatulyayogyatarūpe ca na
śambhavaśtī katham tadabhavaḥ śidhyet | {p. 200.1} etad evopāśamharaṇa
āha -- tasmād ādatātma ca sarvaś tadvīparitarūpaś tadekakaraya
buddhya praśadhītaḥ śyat taddesaśalāśca tāśya pratibhaśamaśnāśya yau
deśakalau tau yāśya, śa ca śyat | kimvat? | raśarūpadīvad itī | na hī
rūpāpratibhaśīna jñānena tadrupavīkaśāśya raśāśya svavīśayat
prthakkarāne 'pī tad aśamkāryaśadhane 'pī taddesaśalāyōr abhavaḥ
[s. 189b.] śidhyati | tāśa ca katham sarvāśyatulyayogyavāśthaśyāpī
tatrābhavaḥ śyat?, upalabdīlakśanaśraprāptye vīśeśanaḥ va
nocyeta | yata evaḥ tasmāt kvacit kadacit kāśyacid abhavaśiddhīr
yathoktād evānupalambhaḥ upalabdīlakśanaśraprāptyā [t. 351b.]
tattulyayogyatarūpopalambhatmaśnāś cety evāmrūpaḥ, na tu śamaśnyena
yatha "hūhpāre -- pramaṇāpāñcakāmyātra vaśturupe na jāyate |
vaśtuśattavabodharthe tatrābhavaśpramaṇātā|| [ślv abhava 1; tś 1647.]
itī | na hy ānupalabdīlakśanaśraprāpte pramaṇāpāñcakāpravrttāv āpī
tadabhavaḥ śidhyati, śaty āpī taśmin svābhavaśdivīprakāśe
pramaṇāpāñcakāpravrttīśambhavaḥ itī | tad evaḥ praśāngīkaḥ
parīśamaśpāyā yād uktaśpareṇa `śa evānyābhavaś tadvīśaya
copalabdīhī tadabhavaśya kim na śadhaṇā`[715]itī tatrānyābhavaśya
tadabhavaḥ praṭī līngatve nīraśte tadvīśayā upalabdher nīraśkurvaṇa
āha -- ānyābhavaśvīśayetyādī | yat punar uktaḥ --
ānyābhavaśvīśayōpalabdīhī tadabhavaśya kīna śadhaṇā`[716]itī śa
tadabhavaśya śadhīkeśtaīvaśmakāma, [s. 190a.] na tu līngatvena
yathoktāvaśnāś | kim kārānaḥ? | yataḥ tatrāpy
ānyābhavaśvīśayāyā[717]upalabdīhī 'bhavaśya prthag ānyābhavaḥ
śadhyatve kālpyāmaṇe śambandhabhavaśya tadabhavaṇa tulyatvat | na hī
tāśya āpī ānyābhavaśrūpāyāḥ tadabhavaṇa kāścid
ēkaśthaśamaśvāyādīrupāḥ śambandho 'śtī | āprthak śiddher ity āśyāpī
tulyatāma darsayāna -- āha līngavīrbhavaśyādī | yeyāma
ānyābhavaśvīśaya upalabdīr līngatāyocyate tāśyaś {p. 201.1}
tadvīvīktaśpraśeśakārāya [t. 352a.] avīrbhavaśkāla eva jānaśkāle
pratītikāla eva[718]va tadabhavaśiddheś ca | tātha hī --
tatpratibhaśavīvīktaśnyābhavaśpratibhaśabuddhīśamvedānaḥ eva
tadabhavaśamvedānaḥ itī | tad eva śadhayati -- na hy ānyāśya tadvīvīktaśya
bhavaḥ pratīpādyā pratīpāṭṭā punar uttaraśkalāma tatpratīpatter
ānyābhavaśpratīpāṭṭeś tadabhavaṇānyāvīyāṭīrekaḥ praśadhya
pratībīndhaśadhakēna pramaṇēna tadabhavaḥ pratīpādyate | kim tārhi? |
tadānyāma tadvīvīktaśrūpaḥ pratīpādyāmaṇa eva tāśya pratīyōgīno

'bhavam[719]pratipadyate, tasyaiva tadabhavatmakatvat | tatha hi --
saghatapradesasamkirnarupasya [s. 190b.] kevalapradesasya darsanam
eva ghatabhavadarsanam | na hi `ghato 'tra nasti` `ghatavanayam na
bhavati` `saghatad anyah` ity arthabhedah kascit | tatah saghatad
anyataya kevalapradesasya darsanam eva ghatabhavadarsanam iti |
`ghato 'tra nasti` ti jñanam grhitagrahitaya smrtir eveti |
katham jñayata iti cet | darsananantaram
anvayavyatirekasadhanalaksanena vyavadhanena vina `idam
ghataviviktam pradesavastv asti` `idam tu ghatavastu nasti` iti
pascatyena vikalpadvayena vyavasthapanat[720] tato
nanvayavyatirekanusaranam atrastiti [t. 352b.] | kiñ ca --
drstantarasiddhe svatmanyabhavavisayopalabdhis tadabhavasya
sadhanam[721] tad eva vyatirekamukhena darsayati -- tac ca tasya ityadi |
ihapy asty evanvaya iti cet, aha -- na hy evamsakyam ityadi | kasmān na
sakyam darsayitum? | tad ekopalabdheh tasyaikasyananyasamsarggino
yopalabdhir visesarupa tasyah kvacid apy anyatrabhavat | atha
tadviviktopalabdhisamanyam hetur ucyate -- yatra yatra
ghataviviktabhūtopalabdhis tatra [s. 191a.] tatra ghatabhavo yatha
purvanubhute ghatavivikte pradesa ity aha -- samanyena pradarsane
kriyamane drstante 'pi purvanubhutaghatavivikte pradese
ghatabhavasya prasadhakam pratyaksadikam pramanantaram
anyabhavavisayopalabdher nasti, kim tu saiva tadanyabhavopalabdhih
sadhya dharmasya tadabhalaksanasya {p. 202.1} sadhika | sa ca yatha
sadhya dharmini tadabhavasiddhaye drstantam apeksate tatha
drstante 'pi | tatha, tatrapī tadanyatrapityanavastha
drstantanam iti | anavasthayam capratipattih sarvatra
tadabhavasya | yata evam tasman na kutascil llingat tadanyabhavat
tadupalabdher va tadabhavasiddhir iti | yadi tadanyabhavas tadabhavam na
sadhayati, kim punar llingataya [t. 353a.] sadhayati[722]?, ity ata aha
-- so 'nyabhavah pratyaksalaksanena -- pratyaksasyaiva
vivaksitopalambhad anyatvenanupalambhatvat | tallaksanenanupalambhena
siddhah sann abhavavyavaharam
sadhayet,[723]karmasthakriyapeksayam[724]tadanyabhavasyanupalabdhiru
patvat | kva punar asav abhavavyavaharam sadhayet? | mudhapratipattau
sadhya yam | yas tv amudho [s. 191b.] visayapratipattau
visayinam smaraty eva tasyabhavavyavaharah pratyaksanibandhana
eveti na tatranupalabdher llingateti sucarcitam evanyatretihalam
prasangeneti |

_____ notes _____

[636] purvaksanenaivayenadhyavasiyamanah [637] nimittabhavo -- t.
[638] yesu satsu bhavaty eva yat tebhyo anyasya kalpane || taddhetutvena
sarvatra hetunam anavasthitih || [pv ii 24] [639] samyogad -- t. [640]
agrhitā -- t. [641] svavisayavijñane jananayogad -- t. [642]
atratidisan -- t. [643] va pradesasya ghataviviktasyanupalabdhivam --
t. [644] jñane [645] ekajñanasamsarggitvam [646] ekakalatvad eva [647]
vyavahara loke -- t. [648] cakarad agrahanam ca [649] vedyate -- t.

[650] hetutva- [651] atrantare granthe svayam evacaryo vipa- -- t. [652] p. 174,27 [653] p. 176,4 [654] p. 176,11 [655] etasyasa- -- t. [656] ato granthavyakhya [657] pratyabhijñanasya -- t. [658] ghatabhavarupaya ghatajñanabhavakhyaya va (prathamam tippanam) upalabdhy 'bhavarupaya (dvi. ti.) [659] p. 176,11 [660] hi yas tuccha- -- t. [661] anyabhavat [662] prasajyapratitih [663] prasajyapratitau [664] anybhavasya [665] prati prati- -- t. [666] tasya dvididhena -- t. [667] -sya rupanabhyu- -- t. [668] tadanya- -- t. [669] tadatmyapakse [670] tadeva -- t. [671] tadatmyabhavena [672] -mukhena sambandhah ekarthasamavayasambandha iti -- t. [673] sannikarsadistam bhavati -- t. [674] visesanavisesyabhave [675] svakarmasvanantarbhavat -- t. [676] samasta -- t. [677] catrasam- -- t. [678] -dakabhavarupo -- t. [679] prayogat -- t. [680] -dike kutah si- -- t. [681] -yam ayam (or sa) samudayah -- t. [682] -yos sam- -- t. [683] pratipattikala eva -- t. [684] dhumader agnih -- t. [685] lingalinginau -- t. [686] lingalinginos ca lingina sa- -- t. [687] p. 184,29 [688] ca tadabhavapratipattih tadapra- -- t. [689] tadanyabha- -- t. [690] -nyabhavah tadatmake -- t. [691] na yujyate --t. [692] samyukta- -- t. [693] -ksavasitah -- t. [694] trsa- [695] asamkirnna(nna)vastupratibhasitaya [696] anyajtanam [697] asamkirnatvabhava [698] anyatvayogat [699] p. 172,22 nastitajñana- [700] p. 178,23; p. 180,17 [701] p. 172,22 [702] pramatuh [703] ghata- [704] bhutala- [705] ghata- [706] p. 189,24f. [707] tathatvapra- -- t. [708] -svabhavasya pratyaksamsam -- t. [709] tadarthavyavacchedad iti samasadvayena ca(vya)caste [710] prakara(ra)- [711] aneneti sesah [712] dravyanta- -- t. iti sucayati [713] gha- [714] sa tannibandhanat prati- -- t. [715] p. 178,14 [716] p. 178,15 [717] -bhavavisayayah -- t. [718] pratitijanmakala eva -- t. [719] rupasya 'bhavam -- t [720] jñapanat -- t. [721] -sya na sadhanam -- t. [722] -taya na sa- -- t. [723] bhutala- [724] anyabhavo 'nupalambhena siddho yah sa katham anupalabdhih? ity aha

[section: 3. anupalabdhim tridha vibhajya tadvivecanam]

tad evam anupalabdher asesavipratipattinirakaranena svarupam avasthapyā prabhedanirddesartham aha -- seyamyatokatridha'nupalabdhih | katham? | siddhe tatprasadhakena pramanena karyakaranabhava sati karanasyanupalabdhih | kidrsasya? | siddhabhavasya | tatha, vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau satyam tatprasadhanapramanabalenaiva siddhabhavasyaiva vyapakasya nanyasya vyapakanupalabdher evasiddhataprasangad | yathokta svabhavanupalabdhis ceti | evam trividha 'nupalabdhih | katham punah karanavyapakayor abhavavyavaharah sidhyati yatas tayoh siddhabhavatocyata [t. 353b.] ity aha -- tatra karanavyapakayor api na kevalam yasya saksad abhavavyavaharah sadhyate | svabhavanupalabdhau svabhavasyasadvyavaharasya siddhir anyasya tadviviktasya bhavasiddhir ya saivasadvavaharasiddhihetutvad evam ucyate | [s. 192a.] sa karanavyapakabhavah tathasiddho 'nyabhavasiddhya pratyaksarupaya

siddho 'bhavavyavaharah karyavyapyayoh pratisedhyayoh | yada
'nayor virupavisayataya {p. 203.1} savisesanam upalabdhir na
sidhyati tada'bhavam abhavavyavaharamvasadhayati | samuccayartho
vasabdah | atha kim svabhavanupalabdhav apy abhavo lingataya
sadhayata ity aha -- svabhavanupalabdhou tu ityadi | abhavavyavahara eva,
nabhavo 'pi tasya pratyaksasiddhatvat | atra parasya vacanavakasam
asankyaha -- yadi tarhi karanavyapakau siddho 'sadvyavaharo yayoh
tau santau | kena? | tadanyasya karanavyapakaviviktasya bhavasya siddhir
ya pratyaksatmika tadrupaya 'nupalabdhya, anyasya karyasya vyapyasya
va 'bhavam abhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah | sa canyabhavopalabdhis
tayoh karanavyapakayor upalabdhilaksanapraptav eva satyam
asadvyavaharasya sadhika nanyatha ity evam isyamane [t. 354a.][s.
192b.] sati katham tayoh karanavyapakanupalabdhyoh parokse 'rthe
visaye prayogah | yada karyasvabhavahetvor vyatirekaprayogah kriyate
-- yatra yatragnir nasti tatra tatra dhumo 'pi nasti, tatha yatra yatra
vrkso nasti ksanikata va tatra tatra simsapa nasti sattvam
va ity asesapadarthaparigrahena vyatirekaprayoge sati | na hi
tadagnivrksavyatiriktah sarve 'rthah pratyaksata(ksa)
aksanikata va | tatas ca katham
tadviviktopalabdhilaksananupalabdhih[725]pratiyogino
nopalabdhilaksanapraptata siddha? | tatha ca katham
asesopasamharena vyaptya karyasvabhavahetvor vyatirekah sidhyet?
| tadasiddhau va katham anayor ggamakatvam? | tasmad kvacid adarsanamatrada
eva vyatireka estavyah, kvacic ca darsanamatrada anvayah | tatha ca
pratibandhaghosana 'narthiketi manyate parah | siddhantavady aha --
naiva parokse 'rthe karanavyapakanupalabdhyoh prayogo [s. 193.a]
vyatirekopadarsanakale pramanataya karanasya vyapakasya va
'nupalabdhih pramanabhuta naiva prayujyate | kasmad? | lingasya
karanavyapakanupalabdhilaksanasya tadabhalaksanasya va
aniscayat tadanupalabdhyoh sandeharupatvat tadabhavasya ca [t. 354b.]
sandigdhatvat | katham tarhi tada 'nayoh prayoga isyate? ity aha --
kevalam ityadi | karanavyapakayor hi {p. 204.1}
karyakaranabhavaprasadhakena purvoktena pramanena
vyapyavyapakabhavasadhakena ca tadutpattilaksane tadatmyalaksane
ca sambandhe sadhite siddhasambandhayor yady abhavo yatra yatrabhavah
syat parasyapi karyasya vyapyasya va 'vasyam niyamenabhavo 'nyatha
'hetukatvaprasangat, nihsvabhavataprasangac ca | taddvarena
pratibandhaprasadhake pramane smrtih katham nama syad ity
etasyarthasya darsanartham ete karanavyapakanupalabdhis prayujyeta iti
| darsanadarsanabalena tu sadhane yatraivaikadarsane paro drsto
'darsane va na drstah tatraiva tasya bhavo 'bhavo va bhavatu
sarvatra tu kasmad bhavati? | na hy apratibaddhatmanam gavasvadinam
kvacit tathabhavadarsane 'pi sarvatra tathabhavo bhavati, purusasya tu
sarvada kvacid ekabhavabhavayor aparasya [s. 193b.]
bhavabhavadarsanam yadrcchasamvadah sambhavyeta asati
pratibandhe | tatha caha -- desadibhedadrrsyante
bhinnadravyesusaktayah| pramanasiddhe saty avasyam eva yatra yatra

karyam tatra tatra karanam, yatra yatra tadabhavah tatra tatra ca
karyasyapy abhavo 'nyatha karanam antarena karyasya bhava
tasyahetutaiva syat | tatas ca nityam sattvadiprasangah | tatha
yatra yatra yatsvabhavas tatra tatra tadbhavah[726]anyatha tasya
nairatmyam eva syad iti vyaptyaivanvayavyatirekopadarsane pratibandhah
khyapayitum sakyate nanyatheti prag eva vistarato vipañcitam |

_____notes_____

[725] agnivrksa- [726] tatsvabhavah -- t.

[section: 4. hetos trairupyatraividhyayor hetvabhasatvasya
copasamharah]]

evam karaysvabhavanupalabdihilaksane eva paksadharme
tatsadhakapramanasadbhavad anvayavyatirekasadbhavo nanyatrete
pratipadyopasamharann {p. 205.1} aha -- iti esa eva [s. 194a.]
svabhavakaryanupalabdihilaksanah paksadharmo 'nvayavyatirekavan
pratibandhasadbhavat[727]| yatas canvayavyatirekavan
pratibandhaprasadhakapramanasadbhavad uktena nyayena iti tasmad
tadamsena vyapto 'nvayavyatirekaniscayenaiva tadamsavyapter niscayad
yathoktam prak, [t. 355b.] tatas ca tadamsavyaptivacanat
trilaksana eva trirupa eva trividha eva hetur ggamako nanyalaksano
'nyo va yathoktatrirupyasadbhave rupantarasya vaiyarthyat
yathoktatrirupyabhava ca rupantarakalpanayam apy
avyabhicarabhavenagamakatvat | kasmad trilaksana eva trividha eva
hetur ggamako nanyalaksano 'nyo veti darsayati
svasadyadharmavyabhicarat iti trilaksanasyaiva
svasadyadharmavyabhicarat | svasadyadharmavyabhicara eva ca gamakatvam
iti rupantarakalpana vyartha | pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekapagame
ca rupantarakalpanayam api svasadyadharmavyabhicarabhavat | tad
anena `tridhaiva sa` ity asya trilaksana eva sa hetur avinabhavasya
svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya niyamad avasyan taya sadbhavat [s. 194b.]
pratibandhanimittatadamsavyaptyanabhyupage(game) ca rupantarakalpanayam
api hetvabhasas tato 'pare yathoktatrilaksanad apare
rupantarayogitaya vikalpyamana hetvabhasa [t. 356a.] avinabhavasya
svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya tesv abhavad ity aparo 'rtho darsita iti |

_____notes_____

[727] -sadbhavat asyaiva svabhavakaryanupalabdihilaksanasraya(nas
pada)tvat -- t.

[section: 5. hetulaksane 'dhikarupavadinam nirasah]]

yaduktam `trilaksana eva hetur nanyalaksanah` iti tatra
paresam vipratipattim darsayann aha -- sadlaksano hetur ity
aparenaiyayika-mimamsakadayo manyante | kani punah sadrupani
hetos tair isyamte? ity aha -- trini caitani
paksadharmanvayavyatirekakhyani | tatha 'badhitavisayatvam
caturtham rupam | abadhitah pramanenanirakrto visayah

sadhya dharmalaksano yasya sa tathoktah tasya bhavah tattvam aparam
rupam | tatha vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam rupantaram, eka samkhya
yasya {p. 206.1} hetudravvyasya tadekasamkhyam vivaksitam ekasamkhyam
hetudravvyam asrayatvena yasya hetusamanyasya tadvivaksitaikasamkhyam
tadbhavo 'param rupam | yady ekasamkhyavyavacchinnayam
pratiheturahitayam hetuvyaktau hetutvam bhavati tada gamakatvam na tu
pratihetusahitayam api dvisamkhyayuktayam iti[728] | [s. 195a.] yadi
viruddhavyabhicaryaparam hetvantaram nopadarsyata iti yavat | tatha
jñanatvam ca jñanavisayatvam ca | na hy ajñāto hetuh
svasattamatrena gamako yuktah [t. 356b.] iti | tatraitesu
rupantaresu yad etad abadhitavisayatvam nama tat tavat
pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekatmaka 'vinabhavasambhava sati tatah
prthag anyallaksanam na bhavati | tadatmakam tu tadvacanenaivoktam
iti na vaktavyam iti | kasmāt prthag laksanam na bhavati? badhaya
avinabhavasya ca virodhad iti | tatha hi -- saty apy avinabhava yathokte
badhasambhavam manyamanair abadhitavisayatvam rupantaram ucyate |
sa ceyam tatsambhavana na sambhavati, badhaya avinabhavena virodhat
sahanavasthanalaksanat | tam eva virodham sadhayann aha --
avinabhavo hi ityadi | saty eva hi sadhyadharme bhavo hetor avinabhava
ucyate | pramanabadha tu tasminnasati | yadi hi saty eva tasmims
tadabhavavisayam pramanam pravartteta tada 'sya bhrantatvad
apramanataiva syat iti kuto badha? | tatah sa hetuh tallaksanah
sadyavinabhavi dharmini syat | atra ca sadhyadharmahkathamna
bhavet? yato [s. 195b.] badhavakasah syat | tasmad avinabhavasya
pramanabadhayas ca sahanavasthanam avinabhavenopasthapitasya
dharmini sadhyadharmabhavasya pramanabadhopasthapitasya ca
tadabhavasya parasparapariharasthitilaksanataya virodhenaikatra
dharminy asambhavad iti | tam eva virodham sastikartum
paropahasavyajenaha -- pratyaksanumane hi ityadi | sadhyadharmam hi
badhamane pratyaksanumane, tamgrivayamgrhitva [t. 357a.]
dharminah svasrayat niskasayatah[729] | tasmims ca sadhyadharme
saty eva tadavinabhavitvad dhetur bhavams tam {p. 207.1}
sadyadharmam niskasyamanam gale grhitva hathat tatraiva
dharminyavasthapayatiti param prakrstam vata bhavanam
sadyadharmalaksananamasvasthyam vartate | tatha hi --
yantradvayaniyantritanam nirucchvasitaya maranam eva praptam iti |
paro badha 'vinabhavayor visayabhedad avirodham darsayann aha --
anyatra sadhyadharminam parihrtya drstantadharmini
sadyadharminavinabhavi hetur na punah sadhyadharminy eva | tatah
[s. 196-7a.] kuto badha 'vinabhavayor virodho 'nyatra badhaya
sadyadharmabhavasadhanad anyatra ca hetuna tadbhavasadhanat | tatha
caivamvidhe saty api avinabhava badhasambhavad abadhitavisayatvasya
rupantarasya sambhava iti | evamvidhavinabhavopagame saty apy
abadhitavisayatvadike rupantare hetvabhasas tato 'pare
rupantarasambhavinā ity apaditam hetvabhasatam vivaritam
paropahasapurvakam aha -- tat kim ayam sadhyadharmi tapasvi varakah
saddh(ndha)m udvahya tasmim sadhyadharmanasadhanasaktivikalām [t.

357b.] hetum parinayya sadhyadharmalakṣaṇam putramrgayate? |
 etad eva vyanakti -- yasya hetor ddharminy asaty api sadhyadharme bhava
 isyate, sadhyadharmino 'nyatravinabhavopagamat | tam tathavidham
 sadhyadharminy upadarsya katham dharmi sadhyadharmavan ity ucyate? |
 na hy 'mbhastvasya[730]samudre[731]lavanatvenavinabhave 'pi tadvyatirikte
 'mbhasi lavanataya sadhyatveneste 'mbhastvabhava 'pi
 lavanatvasiddhir iti | parasya vacanavakasam asankhyaha -- ata eva
 ityadi | etad eva vivrṇoti -- syad etad bhavato matam | yata eva hetur
 anyatha 'pi sadhyadharmam antarenapi dharmini bhaved ambhastvadisū
 tathadarsanat, sadhyadharmipariharena cavinabhavopagamat ata eva
 karanat pramanabhyam abadhītadharma dharmity ucyate | yadi {p.
 108.1} pratyakṣanumanabhyam sadhyadharmini [s. 196-7b.] hetor
 visayah sadhyadharmo na badhyate yatha 'mbhastvasya lavanatvam, tada
 tasya gamakatvam, nanyatheti | tato 'nyatravinabhavamatreṇa
 sadhyasiddher anabhyupagamat na yathokto dosa iti | siddhantavady aha --
 tat kim idanim [t. 358a.] yada hetor dharminy
 avinabhavitanabhyupagamat sadhyasiddher abhavat tatsiddhaye rupantaram
 abadhītavisayatvam ucyate tada hetor na kiñcit samarthyam | kasmāt?
 abadhayaiva hetum antarenapi sadhyasiddheh akiñcitkara eva hetuḥ |
 tatha hy atra kalpanadvaiyam -- badhakapramanavrttau sadhyabhavo
 niyato va syad? aniyato va? | tatra yadi purvo vikalpas tada
 sadhyabhavo hi badhakapramanasya vrttau niyataḥ, tadaiva bhavat
 tadabhava cabhavad iti | tasmad abadhayam
 badhakapramanavrttyabhava tanniyatasya sadhyabhavasyapy abhavat
 sadhyasiddheh bhavaty eveti vyartha eva hetur iti nopanyasaniya eva |
 tataḥ kasyabadhītavisayatvam rupantaran bhavet? | syan matam --
 ma bhud badhakapramanavrttyabhava hetoḥ samarthyam, yada tu
 sadhyasya badhakam pramanam dharmini varttate tada hetoḥ
 sadhyasadhane samarthyam bhavisyatity ata [s. 198a.] aha --
 badhayam api iti | yadi badhakam pramanam varttate tada tena
 sadhyabhavasya dharmini sadhanat punar brahmanapi tadbhavasya
 karttum asakyatvat kim anga punaḥ sasthena hetuneti[732]kutah
 sadhanasya hetoḥ samarthyam? | ata [t. 358b.] eva hi bhavadbhir
 abadhītavisayatvam rupantaram ucyata iti | atha
 badhakapramanavrttau sadhyabhavo na niyataḥ tadabhava 'pibhavad
 iti dvitīyah pakṣa isyate tad apy abadhayah samarthyaviraha iti
 darsayann aha -- aniyame badhakapramanavrttau
 sadhyabhavasyesyamane satidam apatitam | na ca -- badhakam
 pramanam syat sadhyabhavasya ca sambhavaḥ iti na sadhyasadhane
 samarthyam abadhayah satyam api sadhyabhavasya sambhavad iti
 tadyogino 'pi hetvabhasataiveti | yad uktam -- abadhayaiva sadhyasiddher
 vyartha hetuḥ iti tatranyartham abadhaya darsayan hetusamarthyam
 pratipadayann ahaparāḥ-- na badhaya abhavo samabadha 'bhimata |
 kim tarhi? | badhaya anupalabdhiḥ | sa ca tadanupalabdhiḥ purusasya
 saktivaikalyat kvacid desadāu badhaya sambhava 'pi syat | tato badha
 'nupalabdhitatreṇa sadhyasiddher abhavat tatsiddhye 'vasyam [s. 198b.]
 hetur abhidhaniya iti sa hetuprayogasya visayah. tada hi hetuḥ

svasadhyam sadhayan katham asamarthah syad iti. siddhantavady aha --
 kim nu vai hetur badhaya ya upalabdhis tasyah bibheti na punar
 bbadhaya yena badham sambhavantim apy anadrtya tadanupalabdhau
 satyam prayoktavya isto bhavatah | kadacitparo bruyat -- kim
 karisyati vidyamana'pi badha tapasvini, [t. 359a.] tadupalabdhir eva
 raksasi | tasmata eva hetor bhayam tadabhava hetuh prayoktavya
 evety ata aha -- sa tarhi ityadi | evam tarhi paramarthena badha kim
 asti nastity etadanapeksya badhaya anupalabdhau satyam prayoktavya
 iti kakva prcchati | kadacit paro bruyat -- uktam evaitat kim artham
 prccyate? ity aha -- kim arthamprayujyata iti | badha 'nupalambhe 'pi
 tatsambhave sadhyasadhanayogad ity abhiprayah | paro 'navagatabhipraya
 aha -- sadhyasiddhyartham iti badhakapratyayabhava
 pramanyasyestatvat tatah sadhyasiddhir aviruddhaiveti manyate |
 siddhantavadi satyam badhayam tadanupalambhe 'pi sadhyasiddhim
 asambhavanam prcchati sa kimkvacid ityadi | kim [s. 199a.] punar asau
 hetuh satyam api badhayam sadhyam sadhayed iti sambhavyate bhavata
 yenasya badhaya abhava viniscayam prati yatno na kriyate hetus ca
 prayujyata iti | evam etat iti cet; tatha satyam api badhayam
 sadhyasadhanasamarthyopagame saty abadhitisayam na bhavati | kim
 karanam? | badhayam api satyam asya hetoh samarthyat
 samarthyopagamat | tad dhi hetor laksanam ucyate yena vina sadhyam na
 sadhayed iti | {p. 210.1} syan matam -- anupalabhyamanabadhatvam
 hetulaksanam [t. 359b.] paramarthena, nabadhitavisayatvam ity ata
 aha -- tathaca ityadi | evam sati badhayah sadbhavasambhave 'pi tam
 abhyupagamyā tadanupalambhamatrena hetoh prayogah praptah | yadi hi
 badham abhyupagamyā hetuprayogo nabhimatah syat tada
 'nupalambhamatrena badhayam samsayat -- satam api kesañcit
 kathañcidanupalambhasambhavat -- samsayitasya hetuprayoge pravrttir eva
 na yujyeta | tasmad yo yatsamsaye 'pi pravartate sa tasya bhavapaksam
 abhyupetyaiva pravartate | tatha ca yatha badhanupalabdhau tam
 abhyupagamyā hetuh prayujyate tatha tadupalabdhav api prayujyatam,
 badhayah sadbhavabhyupagame sati tadupalambhanupalambhayor
 visesabhavat iti nanupalabhyamanabadhatvam api [s. 199b.]
 hetulaksanam yujyeta iti kuto badhakapratyayavirahe 'py asati
 pratibandhe pramanyasya sambhava iti | parasya vacanavakasam
 asankhyaha -- na badhayam ityadi | naiva hi badhayam satyam
 hetoh samarthyam isyate tat katham tadupalambhe 'pi prayogah syat? |
 siddhantavady aha -- yady evam badhayam satyam hetur asamartho
 yadisyate tada 'nirnito adhaya asambhavo yasya hetoh sa
 tathavidhah prayogambadha 'nupalambhamatrena narhati | kim
 karanam? | ma bhud badhayah sambhasvapakse prayuktasyapi hetoh
 sadhyasiddhau asamarthyam iti[733] | [t. 360a.] purvapaksavady aha --
 badhanupalambhe sati badhaya
 abhavat[734]sadupalambhakapratyayabhava[735]saty avasyam arthanam
 asattvad dheto samarthyam iti cen manyase siddhantavady aha -- kim
 upalambho badham ityadi | upalambho hy arthanam karyam, na ca
 karyam karanam vyapnoti | na hy 'vasyam karanani karyavanti

bhavanti, pratibandhavaikalyasambhavat[736] tat katham
 avyapakasyopalambhasya nivrttau badhaya nivrttih?, yato hetor
 bbadhayah sambhavakrtam asamarthyam na sambhaved iti | etac ca parair
 apisyata eva; [s. 200a.] pramanatayopagatasyapy udayakale
 'nupalabdhahadhasya {p. 211.1} kalantarena badhakapratyayotpade saty
 apramanyopagamat | athavyapakasyapy upalambhasya ivrttau badha
 nivarttate -- nivarttate hi mithyatvamdosajanadayatnatah|| [slv su
 2.52] iti anenaiva nyayena jñananivrttya badhanivrtter ity aha --
 tathapi vyartho hetuh | kutah? | badhanupalambhad eva
 hetupayogarahitat sadhyasiddheh | kim karanam? | anupalambhe
 badhaya asamभवat | tatha hi -- yatra badhaya anupalambhas tatra
 paramarthata eva sa na vidyata iti manyase | yatra casau paramarthato
 nasti, tatra sadhyadharmasyabhavo 'pi paramarthenaiva [t. 360b.] nasti,
 anyatha paramarthena badhaya abhavayogat. tatas ca
 sadhyadharmasyabhavabhava sati bhava iti bhavanmatya sadhyapratiter
 vyarthata hetor iti. atha ma bhud yuktivirodha iti nopalambhanivrttau
 badhanivrttir isyate, tatraha -- upalambhasya nivrttav api satyam
 badhaya anivrttav isyamanayam tadavastham hetor asamarthyam
 yadavastham badhopalambha iti hetor aprayoga iti
 kasyabadhitavisayatvam [s. 200b.] rupantaram syat? | etad
 evopasamharann aha -- tasmad svasadhya ityadi. yata evam vyaptya
 hetoh sarvatra sadhyenavinabhavabhyupagame
 bahirvyaptavisayamanayam vaiyarthyam hetuprayogasyapadyate tasmad
 svasadhyabhavabhavabhyamanyatha'pi svasadhyabhava 'py abhavan na
 'bhava 'pi ca bhavan hetur dharmini kiñcit sadhyam na bhavayati na
 sadhayati na vibhavayati tadviparitam na nisedhayati iti tasya
 vidhipratishedhvakurvata upaksepah prayogo na samarthah ity avasyam
 hetuprayogam icchata svasadhyavinabhavah sarvatra hetor
 abhyupagantavyah | sa ca pratibandhanibandhanah | esa ca
 darsanadarsanamatrayatto yathoktam prak | tasmims cabhyupagate
 badhavinabhavayor virodhah [t. 361a.] siddha ity upasamharann aha --
 tan na ityadi | yata evam tena karanenabadha rupantaram na bhavati
 | yadi nama badhavinabhavayoh sahavasthanabhavad avinabhava {p.
 212.1} saty abadha gamyate rupantaram tu kim iti na bhavati? iti, ata
 aha -- tan nama ityadi | tad dhi tasmad visesanantaram bhaved
 vastusthitaya | [s. 201a.] laksanakarais ca rupantaratenopadanam
 arhati yasya visesanasya bhava 'pi yasyaparasyabhavah syat | yatah
 svabhava vyabhicare ca visesanavisesyabhavo na sambhava eva kevale |
 udaharanam aha -- tad yatha ityadi | saty api hi sravanatvadeh
 sapakse bhavo nasti | saty api ca caksusatvadeh sapakse bhava
 sadhyadharmini sabde sambandho nasti | tato 'nyoh sambavavyabhicarayor
 bhavad visesanavisesyabhavo laksanantaratenavina copadanam[737]||
 iha 'py evam bhavisyatiti ced aha -- na caitad anantaroditam abadhaya
 avinabhava sati sambhavati | saty avinabhava niyamenabadhayah
 sambhavat vyabhicarabhavat kuto visesanavisesyabhavo
 laksanantaratenavina copadanam[738]arhati? iti na hetoh
 sadhyavinabhavino viruddhasya ca sadhyaviparyayavinabhavino visaye

badha sambhavati | uktena prakarena viparyaye samyagghetur evavisaye tu
prayogad dhettvabhasa ucyate | yata evam iti tasman na tadabhavo
badhvirahah [t. 361b.] prthagavinabhad anvyavyatirekatmano 'naylor
hetuviruddhaya laksanantaravna vacyah, [s. 201b.]
vyabharabhavena rupantaravayogat | yatas cavinabhava sati badha
na sambhavati virodhat, tasmad dhettor yathoktalaksanasya prayoge sati
gamyarthaya api pratijnaya dosanam pratyaksaviruddhadinam
sambhavo nasti, hetulaksanenaiva tesam nirastatvat | tat katham
badhviraho heto rupantaram ucyate? asambhavinam ca tesam
upavarnanam nisphalam ity akutam[739] kevalayah prayoge 'sti
sambhava iti cet, aha -- napi ityadi | hetuprayoge hy asati kevala
pratijnai na prayujyate, hetuvisayatvena tadabhyupagamat | tatas
casastrakarair na pratijnadosah pratyaksaviruddhadayo vacya iti
|dinnagapadais tu {p. 213.1}
sadhya sadhyaviparyayena[740] vipratipattidarsanad aprayogarhasyapi
paksasya laksanavidhane nyayapraptam evapaksatva na ni(-tvam
ni) rakrtapadena pramanaviruddhasyakhyanam, na tv atiprasaktam
paksalaksanam vyavacchinnam, sandigdhasyaiva sadhyatvat,
pramanabdhite sadhakapramanavrtter iti | tad evam
abadhitavisayatvam nirakrtya rupantaram nirakurvann aha -- etena
avinabhava sati badhaya [t. 362a.] asambhavadarsanena
ekasamkhyavivaksa'pi viruddhavyabharidosavipaksenocyamana
pratyukta pratyakhyata | parahprcchati -- katham iti kena prakarena
-- yatha badhavinabhavayoh sahanavasthanam tatha
pratihetvavinabhavayor api?, yenaikasamkhyavivaksa tadvad eva
pratyakhyayeta iti | siddhantavadi samyam darsayann[741] aha -- eka
ityadi | eko hi hetur laksanayuktah | svasadhyavyabharicari katham
bhavati? | yadi svasadhyabhava eva bhavet, anyatha tallaksanam
avinabhavo nama hiyeta | atraiva dharmini sa tallaksana eko bhavati
tatraiva dharmini tasmad anyo 'pi pratihetur viruddhastena
hetulaksanayuktah katham bhavati? | ekasya hetor yat
sadhya[742] tadbhadhakasya tadviruddhasyaparasya dharmasya bhava eva
nabhava bhavad avinabhad ity badhaya samanam badhasambhavana
samanah pratihetur iti [s. 202b.] nirasta iti | atraiva dusanantaram
abhidhatum vikalpayann aha -- api ca ityadi | `vastutah` paramarthato
yasya pratihetur na sambhavati -- kim asau samyagijnanasya viparyayasya
vopanyastasadhyaviparitajnanasya va hetur isto [t. 362b.] yato
vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam tallaksanam ucyate, ahosvid yasya pratihetus
tatsadhyaviparitasadhako na pradarsitah paramarthatah sann apiti |
paro dosam apasyann aha -- kiñcatah ityadi | yadi nama purvo vikalpa
uttaro va tatah ko dosah? iti[743] | {p. 214.1} siddhantavady aha --
yady asambhavan pratihetur yasya sa samyagijnanadihetur isyate, tada
'laksanam etad vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam | kasmad? asakyo niscayo
yasya vastuto 'sambhavad pratihetur yasya sa tathoktah | paramatapeksaya
caitad ucyate | paro hi darsanadarsanabhyam asaty api pratibandhe
'vinabhavam icchati | paro hi darsanadarsanabhyam asaty api pratibandhe
'vinabhavam icchati | tatas tasya pratihetur evamvidhasya sambhavo 'sti |

sa canupalabhyamano 'pi kadacit syad iti vastutas tadabhavo nisciyate |
pratibandhanibandhanavinabhavavadinam tv asmakam [s. 203a.]
pratihatvasambhavah suniscita eva | na hi tadatmyatadutpattilaksane
pratibandhe pramanatah siddhe tannimittavinabhavitaya ekena hetuna
svasadye sadhite punas tatraiva dharmini tallaksanasya [t. 363a.]
tadviruddharthasadhakasya pratihatoh sambhavah sankhyate,
bhavanam viruddhasvabhavadvayayogad, viruddhadharmasadhakasambhave ca
tasyaiva svasadyavinabhavinah prathamasya tatra pramanato
bhavasiddhyayogad iti | syan matam -- yadi nama prastutah
pratihatvasambhavo 'smabhir niscetum asakyas tathapy asambhavat
pratihatutvam vivaksittaikasamkhyatvapatipaditam hetulaksanam
kasman na bhavati? ity aha -- na hy aniscitatmanah ityadi | pratipadako
yo dharmo hetos tasyaniscitasvabhavasya yasmad tallaksanatvam
pratipadakadharmata na bhavati | yatha samdigdhasya paksadharmatvasyeti
purvakasya sadhanam | napi sandigdham laksanam yasya sa hetur
bhavati na kascidhetur bhaved iti hetvabhavo [s. 203b.] va ity asya
samarthanam | tatas ca hetvabhasas tato 'pi ity atrapi yojitam iti | syan
matam -- yasya pratiyogi drsyate tasyaiva pratihatubhavat aheturvam
bhavatu, yasya tu pratiyogi hetur na drsyate sa vastuta evasambhavat
pratihatuh | na hi tatra vastutah pratihatvasambhavah sankyate,
badhakapratyayam antarena badhasankaya ayogat | tad uktam --
badhajñane tv anutpanne nasankanispramanika iti | {p. 215.1} ata
aha -- tulye laksane hi ityadi | sanyamanapratihatuna tulyam
laksanam darsanadarsanamatranimittavinabhavarupam yasya tasmin
drstah pratiyoginah [t. 363b.] pratihatoh bbadhakasya sambhava sa
yesam api tattulyalaksananam pratiyogi na drsyate tesv api
sankam pratihatvasambhavavisayam utpadayati | kim karanam? |
adrstapratiyogino drstapratiyogino visesabhavat | na hi
tasyetarena kascidviseso 'sti, yatas tatsambhavo na sankyeta |
purusasaktivaikalyadina tu tadadarsanam[744]sambhavyeteti kim ucyate
'nasanka nihpra(spra)manika` iti | atha visesah
pratibandhalaksano 'vinabhavaniscayako drstapratihatoh
adrstapratiyogina isyate yatah pratiyogisambhavasanka 'stam
upaiti | [s. 204a.] tada sati va visese sa viseso hetor laksanam |
kim karanam? | yatas tato visesad dhetur ekantena niscayena
nirastapratipaksas tathavidhe dharmini pratihatvasambhavat svasadyam
niscayayatiti | yas tathavidho na bhavati tadvisesavirahat
drstapratihatuh so 'tallaksano na hetuh syat | tatha ca yadi
nama 'hetau pratihatuh drsto, hetoh kim ayatam, yena tannivrttaye
tatraikasamkhyavivaksa kriyate, yathoktavinabhavavacanenaiva
tannivrtter ity aha -- tathaca hetau tadvisesayogini pratihatvasambhave
sati vyartha nisprayojanam ekasamkhyavivakseti | [t. 364a.]
yathoktavisesangikarane tallaksanasya pratihatoh asambhavat
kasyaikasamkhyavivaksaya vyavacchedah kriyate? yato 'sya karyakatvam
syad iti | viruddhavyabharinas ca hetvabhasasya vyavacchedartham
ekasamkhyavivaksa hetulaksane kriyate | vastuto 'sambhavat
pratihatutvasiddhye ca pratibandhalaksane visese hetav isyamane

viruddhavyabhicary api hetvabhaso na [s. 204b.] bhavati | tato
 vyavacchedyabhavat kim ekasamkhyavivaksaya? iti darsayann aha --
 atah pratibandhalaksanavisesopagamat viruddhavyabhicarino
 hetvabhasasya yallaksanamtad dhiyeta na sambhavet | kim punas
 tadviruddhavyabhicarino laksanam? ity aha -- svalaksana ityadi |
 hetor yadatmiyam laksanam tadyuktayor hetvor {p. 216.1} ekatra
 dharmini virodhena parasparaviruddhasadhyasadhakatvenopanipate sati
 viruddhavyabhicariti viruddhavyabhicarino laksanam | na ca tat
 pratibandhangikarane sati sambhavati | na hi tadatmyatadutpattibhyam
 svasadhyapratibandhavaty ekatra hetau kvaciddharmini sambhavati dvitiyas
 tallaksanas tatraiva hetuh sambhavet, [t. 364b.] bhavanam
 viruddhasvabhavadvayasambhavat, viruddhadharmadhyasasya
 bhedalaksanatvat | tadavyabhicarino hetor dvitiyasya tatra kutah
 sambhavavakasa iti | nanu yadi tathavidhavisesasambhave [s. 205a.] sati
 viruddhavyabhicarilaksanam hiyate, ekasamkhyavivaksa va
 vyartha, tathapi naiva hetvabhavaprasangah, tat kim uktam hetvabhavo
 vety ata aha -- na ca naiva tasya visesasya pratibandhalaksanasya, yato
 vastuto 'sambhavat pratihetutvam nisciyate | svarupam
 tadatmyatadutpattilaksanam nirddesyate bhavadbhih yatha 'smabhir
 nirdistam ydrupam pratitya pratipadya pratiyoginah
 sambhavasambhavau utpasyamah | yatra sa viseso nasti tatra
 pratiyoginah sambhavah kalpita agamasraye 'numane | yatra tv asti sa
 viseso vastubalapravrtte 'numane tatra pratiyogino 'sambhava iti yata
 evam tasman nasty eva bhavatam sa visesah -- bhavadbhir na
 jñayata eva sa visesa iti -- tasmāt[745]sarvatra yatrapī pratiyogi na
 drsyate tatrapi sankya pratiyogivisayaya bhavitavyam | tam eva
 sankham dradhyann aha -- drstapratihetor api ityadi | yasyapi
 [s. 205b.] hi pratihetur drstas tasyapi prak pratiyogidarsanad
 itarena sarvakalam adrstapratiyogina kascid viseso laksyate [t.
 365a.] yaddarsanaj jñayeta `atra pratiyogi sambhavati nyanyatra` iti
 darsanadarsanamatranibandhanayor anvayavyatirekayoh sarvatra samanatvat
 | tathapi pascāt tatra pratiyogi drsta iti sarvatra
 tattulyalaksane pratiyogisadbhavasanka na vivarttata iti | syan matam
 -- yesu pratiyogi sambhavati tesvāsyam eva kadacid asav upalabhyate |
 yesu tu puruṣayusenapi nopalabhyate trsv asau {p. 217.1} nasty eva
 | tatah sa tathavidho hetur bhavisyati, tat katham hetvabhavo 'smakam?
 ity ata aha -- na ca ityadi | yesam api hi pratihetuh sambhavati
 tesam api naiva sarvada tasya pratihetor upalabdhih pratipattirnam
 | na hy asarvadarsinam upalabdhih sarvabhavasattam vyapnoti,
 pratibandhavaikalyasadbhavat | nanu ca yatra sarvadaiva pratipatra(ttra)
 pratiyogi na drsyate tatra tadasanka [s. 206a.] katham kriyate? |
 tatha caha -- badha(dha)jñane tv anutpanne nasankanispramanika
 iti | tatha 'param -- sisyparamparayakumarilotpadat
 pragdrstapratiyogisupanyastesu, tenaiva prajñātisayasaktina
 pratihetava utpreksitah tatas taddarsanat yavaj jivam
 adrstapratihetusv api tadasanka nivarttate | tatah katham
 asanka nispramanikocyate? | tulyalaksane hi ityadikam api

pratiyogisambhavasankakaranam uktam eva | na ca pratiyogisambhavam
asankamanas tannimittasambhavat `utprekseta hi`
ityadyakrosamatrea nivarttayitum sakyate |
tenasya[747]pratiyogyasankapanodaksam kiñcit karanam
abhidhaniyam yatha 'smabhir abhihitam `svabhavahetor viparyaye
badhakapramanasat atmyaniscaye saty anvayavyatirekayos tatra
nirnaya; [s. 206b.] karyaahetau ca yathoktapratyaksanupalambhatah
karyakaranasiddhes tanniscaya` iti | yata evam sarvatra
pratiyogyasanka na nivarttate bhavad darsane tena karananiscayah
pratiyoginah sambhavayoh `iha pratiyogi sambhavati iha tu na sambhavati`
ity evamrupa iti -- tasmad[748]vastuto 'sambhavat pratihetutvam {p.
218.1 } yallaksanam hetoh [t. 366a.] tasyaniscitatvad
ekasamkhyavivaksav adinam na kasciddhetuh syat | na hy
aniscitalaksano hetur bhavati upasamhara iti | tad evam `kim yo
vastuto 'sambhavatpratihetuh sa samyagjñānaviparyayahetur istah` iti
amum vikalpam nirakrtya dvitiam vikalpam niracikirsur aha --
athapradarsitapratihetuh samyagjñānaviparyayahetur ista iti
sambandhah | ayam ca pakshah kiladinnagacaryasyapy abhimata iti
para upadarsayann aha -- yathaha dinnagacaryah | kim aha? yadatarhi
ityadi | sravanatvasya hi na kathañcidvyavacchedahetutvam iti
dinnagacaryenokte parenabhihitam --
yadatarhivaiyakaranahsabdatvamsamanyavisesamnityam
abhyupagacchati tada'yamsravanatvalaksanahpaksadharmahhetur
eva syat | nityahsabdahsravanatvatsabdatvavat ity evam
parenokte satyacaryenoktam -- yady atasabdakhye dharminy
anityatvahetumkrtakatvaprayatnanantariyakatvadilaksanam
kascidvaisesikadir na darsayet[749] tada'yam pradarsitapratihetur hetur
eva bhavet iti | tad evamacaryapadaih[750]saksitve datte mujam
utksipya sastrakarrah putkurvann[751]aha -- idam idanim[752]ityadi |
yada hyacaryasyapy[753]etad abhimatam iti [t. 366b.] kascidvyakhyayate
tadidam[754]sumahadvyanam ayatam -- gurubhir abhihitatvad aprakasyam,
na hi gurunam dosah prakasayitum yuktah, nyayam
anupalayadbhiih asamvaraniyam apracchadaniyam | tat kim
gurun[755]dusayama uta nyayam apy upeksamahe[756]ity ubhayam apy
asakyam[757]iti kastataramvyasanamkatham nirvodhumsakyeta? | na
kathamcid iti | kah punar atra doso yenedam kastataram ity aha --
sa tavad ayam sravanatvalaksano hetur vastuni sabdadini
svasadyam tattvam[758]nityatvam tatpraktini tadatmakani krtva
[s. 207b.] tacchranatvam pramanam yesam
purusanammimamsakavaiyakaranadinam tan {p. 219.1 }
abhyudayena svarggena nihsreyasena capavarggena yojayitva | tatha hi
-- vastutattvam yavan klesan na prajahati tavat svargamasadayati,
klesams tu prajahan nirvanaparayano bhavati | athava
sabdanityatvapratitau vedapramanyat
tadvahitagnihotranusthanat[759]svarggo vedantanisevanad
apavarggah | punar uttarakalam pratibhavata[760]
praññajatiyenavaisesikadina purusena hetvantarasya[761] [t. 367a.]

pratihetoh nidarsanena yad asya nityatvasadhanasamarthya
 pratihetvanupadarsane[762]satyasit tat tadupadarsanena[763]utkilitam
 apanitam iti | tani vastuni nityatvasampadah pracyavya, tams ca
 tatpramanakan[764]purusan svarggapavarggasampadah pracyavya
 sravanatvalaksano hetuh saktivaikalyat paritratum asakto
 bhrastarajya iva raja tapovanam gacchati svair eva
 duscaritair[765]iti kim atra vayam brumah? | tad evam upahasyaitasmin
 pakse [s. 208a.] dosam upadarsayann aha -- purusapratibha ityadi |
 yada hy apradarsitapratihetur hetur isyate tada purusapratibhakrtam
 sadhanatvam abhyupagatam bhavati | tatas ca vastuto na kiñcit sadhanam
 asadhanam va praptam | tatha hi -- yada pratihetur nopadarsyate tada
 sadhanam, yada tupadarsyate tada na sadhanam iti
 purusapratibhakrtam sadhanatvam ayatam iti | api ca --
 apradarsitapratihetur hetur hetutve 'ngikriyamane vikalpadvayam -- kim
 paramarthato hetus taddharmabhavi, uta 'taddharmabhaviti? | tatradyam
 vikalpam adhikrtyaha -- sa ca hetur yo 'sau prathamam upadiyate | sa
 yadi svabhavatah eva tasmin sadhyadharme satyeva bhavati ity evamsilo
 'smad upavarnitapratibandhopagamat [t. 367b.] yadisyate tadakatham
 anyathakriyeta hetvantarenataddharmabhavi katham kriyate? | na
 kathañcit | kim karanam? | vastunam [s. 208b.] hetulaksananam
 yah svabhavah -- `saty eva sadhyadharme bhavanatmakah` --
 tadanyathabhavasya tadviparyayasya abhavad ubhayos ca
 svasadhyadharmavinabhavitve {p. 220.1} svabhavata eva dharminy ekatra
 tayor bhava viruddhav ubhau svabhavav ekasya syatam | na caikasya
 viruddhau svabhavau sambhavatah, viruddhadharmadhyasena
 tasyaikatvahaniprasangat | atha dvitiyo vikalpas tada ataddharmabhavica
 asaty api sadhyadharme bhavanasilah pratibandhanabhyupagamat katham
 anyada'pi apradarsitapratihetvavasthayam api sadhanamkasyacit? | naiva
 tadapi sadhanam, na kevalam pradarsitapratihetvavasthayam iti |
 upasamharann aha -- tasmāt savabhavatah ityadi | yata evam
 bhavanam svabhavo 'nyatha kartum na sakyate, viruddhobhayasvabhavas
 caiko na sambhavati tasmāt paramarthatah svena svena [s. 209.1a.]
 sadhyenavinabhavinor yathoktalaksanayoh [t. 368a.]
 karyasvabhavahetvoh tallaksanasya karyasvabhavalaksanasya
 pratihetur asambhavad alaksanam ekasamkhyavivaksa
 vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam laksanam na bhavati | kim karanam? ity
 aha -- vyavacchedyabhavad iti | pratihetur hi vivaksitaikasamkhyatvasya
 vyavacchedyo varnyate | sa ca pratihetuh svalaksanayuktayoh
 karyasvabhavayor na bhavaty eveti katham taddhetulaksanam syad iti |
 tad evam anayor dvayo rupayor yah sambhavo yathoktavinabhava 'sambhave
 satiti rupantaropagame 'pi hetvabhasataiveti hetvabhasas tato 'para iti
 ity asyartho vivrta iti | jñātatvanirakaranayaha -- jñānampunah
 ityadi | abadhhitavisayatvam vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam ca
 karyasvabhavahetvor evavinabhava sati badhapratihetvor asambhavad
 vyavacchedyabhavatvena saty api lingadharmatve tallaksanam na
 bhavaty uktam | jñānam tu jñātatvam, tasyaiva [s. 209.1b.]
 bhavapratyayenabhidhanat | tatha hi -- jñānasabdapravrttinimittam

jñatatvam ucyate, tac ca jñanam eva, tadutpade sati jñata iti
 vyavaharat | na ca tat lingasyatmarupam iti [t. 368b.] katham
 lingalaksanam bhavisyati? | yady api vikalpapratibhasi
 samanyakaro lingataya 'vasthapyate tathapi na jñanasya
 lingadharmata | na hy asau svatantra eva lingam | yad aha --
 vikalpabhedana {p. 221.1} svatantranam anvarthasrayanat
 tatkalpitavisayada[766]rthapratipattav[767] anarthapratilambha eva syat
 iti | tamad bahyavastupadanasyaivasya lingata 'vasthapyate |
 sadhyasadhanasamkalpe vastudarsanahanah[768]svalaksanasya
 kvacidananvayac ca taddharmatam eva tv anusmaranto vikalpa
 nanaikavyatirekan[769]samdarsayanto vastuni paramparaya pratibandhad
 avisamvadakah karyadilingavyapadesanibandhanam cety uktaprayam |
 na ca tasya karyader atmarupam [s. 209.2a.] jñatam | vikalpavabhasi
 ca samanyakaro naiva vikalpasyatmabhutah, tasya nirupasya
 vasturupavirodhat | tadrupasya ca vikalpapratibimbacakrasya
 samanyatmatavirahat | yasmad abahyasyapi bahyataya
 vyavasitasyananuyayino 'py anuyayitaya samanyamakativam tathatve
 casya vikalparupataya kutah? yada "ha -- jñanad avyatiriktamca
 katham arthantaramvrajat? || tasman mithyavabhaso 'yam arthesv
 ekatmatagrahah| [pv 3.70f.] iti | na jñanasya lingadharmata | etad eva
 sadhayann aha -- kimrupad ityadi | kim atmakat hetor anumeyo 'rtho
 jñatavyah iti cintayam prakrtayam pratipattuh pumso yad
 avisamvadakam lingam tasya svarupam abhidhiyate sastrakaraih
 [t. 369a.] yasya rupasya darsanadayam pratipatta ôyatra
 tadrupasambhavah tat sadhanam tadrupavikalam asadhanamô iti
 pravibhagena vyavasthapyat yat tatra sadhanatvena vyavasthapitam
 tasyestarthasannidhanasampratyayat pravrttim avalambate | tatha,
 etasmims ca nyaye [s. 209.2b.] vyavasthite yad asya lingasyatmarupam
 tal laksanam bhavitum arhati paksadharmadivat na tu yat pararupam |
 syad etad -- jñatasya lingasya sadhakatvad yuktaiva
 sadhyasiddhyupayogino jñanasya lingalaksanatety ata aha --
 pratipattijanmani ityadi | yady anumeyapratitijanmany upayujyate jñanam iti
 tanmatrena lingasya laksanam isyate tada 'tiprasangah prapnoti
 | tam evaha -- evampratipattijanmany upayogamatral lingalaksanatve
 prameyasya arthasya purusasya {p. 222.1} pramatuh adi sabdat
 samyogasamavayadinam alokamanaskaradinam lingalaksanatvam
 bhavet | atra karanam aha -- na hi tesv api prameyadisû asatsu
 lingini jñanam bhavati krtva | atra paro 'nistam apadayann
 aha -- niscitagrahanamtarhi ityadi | yadi pararupatvaj jñanam
 lingalaksanam na bhavati tada ca yad etadacaryena -- anumeye 'rtha
 tattulye sadbhavo nastita'sati | nisciteti -- niscitagrahanam
 krtam bhavatas cabhimatam [t. 369b.] tan na kartavyam | tatha hi --
 niscayo hi lingasya pararupam eva | sa cet tallaksanam, jñanam kim
 iti nesyate yato niscayo vijñanam eva tadvisesatvad asyeti |
 siddhantavay aha -- na na kartavyam kintu kartavyam eva tasya [s. 210a.]
 niscitagrahanasya lingarupapratipadanad anyarthatvat | tam
 evanyarthatam darsayann aha -- sapaksavipaksayoh ityadi | pare hi

sapakse darsanamatrenasapakse cadarsanamatrato gamakam hetum
icchanti | tesam naiva darsanamatrena sadhyasiddhau samartho hetur
bhavatiti jñapanartham niscitagrahanam krtam | yatah sator
vidyamanayor api darsanadarsanayor agamakativam hetor drsyate `sa
syamah, tatputratvat` ityadau | yata evam tena karanena sapakse
bhavena vipakse sarvatrabhavavisistena 'sapakse ca
sarvatrabhavana sapakse tadatmyatadutpattilaksanabhavavisistena
gamako hetur ity asyarthasya jñapanartham laksanavakye
niscitagrahanam krtam boddhavyam | etad uktam bhavati -- yav eva
sapaksavipaksayoh bhavabhavau pratibandhasadhakapramanavrttya
niscitau tabhyam eva hetur gamako bhavati, na tu
yathakathañciddarsanamatrenety asyarthasya [s. 210b.] jñapanaya
niscitagrahanam krtam iti | prakrtam upasamharann aha -- tena
ityadi | yena visistayor bhavabhavayor eva khyapanaya
niscitagrahanam krtam, na rupantarabhidhanaya, anatmarupasya [t.
370a.] ca laksanata na yujyate, tena pararupam lingasya
laksanam na bhavati | yatah tena jñanadina pararupena lingasya
na kiñcid rupaviseso 'bhidhiyata iti | {p. 223.1} nanu ca pare 'pi
sapaksavipaksayor bhavabhavabhyam gamakam hetum icchanti,
darsanadarsane tu tayor eva sadhake, tat kim artham niscitagrahanam?
iti, ata aha -- tau hi ityadi | yady api pare bhavabhavabhyam eva
gamakam hetum icchanti tathapi sapaksa eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava
eveti bhavabhavau darsanadarsanamatrato vyavasthapayanti | na ca tatas
tau tathavidhau sidhyatah, pratibandhavikalanam apy athanam kvacid
bhavabhavayoh kathañciddarsanadarsanasambhavat | tasmad [s. 211a.]
yau `hetoh sapakse eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva` ity evam atmakau
bhavabhavau tau tadbhavasya sadhakam yat pramanam
tadatmyatadutpattisadhanavisayam tadavrttya boddhavyau | kutah?
upayantarasyabhavav | tadanabhyupagame hi hetoh sapaksa eva bhavah
sarvesam hetumatam bhavanam sadhyenanugamadarsane sati vipakse
cabhava eva sadhyavikalanam sarvarthanam hetuviviktanam
upalambhe sati syat | na caitad asarvadarsinah sambhavatiti | yata
upayantaram nasti tena karanena tayor visistayor bhavabhavayoh
pratipadanaya niscitasabdah prayukto laksane laksanakaeneti |
nanu ca bhavabhavavacanamatrad eva pramanato niscayo labhyate anyatha
tayor eva satta na prasidhyed iti, ata aha -- yady api ityadi | anumeye
'rtha tat tulya sadbhavo nastita'sati | ity anenaiva
sapaksasapaksayoh [t. 370b.] bhavabhavavacanamatrena
niscitagrahananirapeksena tayor bhavabhavayor yat sadhanam
pramanam tasya vrttir yady apy aksipyate | katham punar
niscitagrahanam antarena bhavabhavavacanamatratas tadavrtteh
aksepah? ity aha -- anyatha yadi tatsadhanapramanavrttir
naksipyeta, [s. 211b.] tada tayor eva sapaksavipaksayor eva
bhavabhavayor ya satta svarupavyavastha tasya aprasiddheh | kasmad
aprasiddhih? ity aha -- jñanasya upalabdher ya satta utpattih
tannibandhanatvaj jñeyasya bhavabhavalaksanasya sattavyavasthayah
svarupavyavasthiteh | na hy upalambham antarena svata evarthah {p.

224.1 } sidhyanti, sarvasya sarvasiddhiprasangat | tasmad idam
 evamrupam naivamrupam iti tadakarajñānodayad eva vyavasthapyate |
 yata evam tasmāt sarvatra sastre loke va jñeyasattavyavasthaiva
 niscitagrahanam vina 'pi tatsadhanam tatsattadhanam pramanam
 akarsati aksipatiti | kiñ ca, pararthatvac ca sastrapranayanasya
 tatsadhanapramanavrttir aksipyata iti sambandhah | kidrsam
 punas tacchastrapranayanam yat parartharupataya
 svavyavasthapitajñeyasattadhanam pramanam aksipati? ity aha --
 trirupamlingamvahasamvadakamprapakam [t. 371a.]
 vañcitasarthasyeti | yadi namaivamrupam parartham
 sastrapranayanam tathapi katham tat sadhanapramanavrttim
 aksipatity aha -- tadrupam tasya lingasya trirupasya rupam
 svabhavam sastroktam ye pratipattaro na vidanti, na tesam tatas
 trirupal lingac chastroktad vañcite 'rthe pravrttir bhavati,
 ajñātasarthasya [s. 212a.] jñapakasya svasattamatrena
 pravartakatvabhavat | yata evam iti tasmāt paropalaksanatvad eva
 paresam jñapakatvad eva pravarttake trirupalinge jñanam siddham
 iti yady api niscitagrahanam atiricyate tathapi tav eva lingasya
 sapaksasapaksayor bhavabhavau visistau sastroktau `sapaksa eva
 bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva` ity evamrupau kecinnaiyayika
 prabhrtayah, pare darsanadarsanamatre -- ye darsanadarsane
 pratibandhasadhake na bhavatah -- tanmatrena vyavasthapayanti yata
 eva[770] iti tasmāt tesam vadinam nisedhartho 'yam laksane
 niscitasabdah prayuktaacaryenasmabhis cabhyupagata iti | yadi tu
 paravipratipattih na syat tada naivasau prayujyete | kim iti punar
 darsanadarsanabhyam bhavabhavavisayabhyam
 sapaksa[sa]paksayoh visistau bhavabhavav anvayavyatirekatmakau
 [t. 371b.] nesetya ity aha -- sator api ityadi saty api kvacit sapakse
 bhavadarsane hetoh kvacic casapakse 'bhavadarsane `sa syamah,
 tatputratvat` ityadav anvayavyatirekayoh samsayat | tatha hi --
 anvayo nama sarvatra saty eva sadhye hetor {p. 225.1} bhavo vyaptya
 casati sadhye hetor abhavo vyatirekah | na ca kvacit sati sadhye [s.
 212b.] hetor bhavadarsane 'pi tanmatrena tathabhavah sarvatra bhavati,
 apratibaddhasvabhavanam sahabhavaniyama 'bhavat | tatha kvacit
 sadhyabhimatasyabhavate saty abhavadarsane 'pi hetoh sarvatra tadabhavate
 'vasyam abhava, tadanayat tasya tannivrttau niyamena nivrttyabhavat
 | tasmāt pratibandhaprasadhakapramanavrttyaiva yathoktau
 sapaksasapaksayoh bhavabhavau sidhyatah nanyatheti
 vipratipattinirartham eva niscitagrahanam krtam ity upadarsayann
 aha -- tasmāt ityadi | asmabhih ityacaryakrte niscitagrahane
 'nyatrasmakam abhimatatvat asmabhih ity aha | tad evam
 vipratipattinirartham niscitagrahanam, asatyam tu vipratipattau tan
 na kartavyam eveti pratipadya ata eva nyayat jñatatvam rupantaram na
 bhavati [t. 372a.] darsayann aha -- yato 'pi ityadi | prthag atah
 iti paksadharmatvades trairupyat | kutah? | tenaiva
 trairupyavacanenaiva tatsadhanapramanaksepatah avagatatvat
 pratipannatvad iti | kimvat? upanayarthavat paksadharmatvat iti | yatha

paksadharmatvavacanenaiva hetor upanayasyartha 'vagatas tasya dharmini
 hetoh sadbhavapradarsanatmakatvat, paksadharmavacanasya ca
 tadrupatvat tatah prthagupanayo [s. 213a.] rupantaram na bhavati;
 tatha trairupyat jñanam, tadvacanenaivavagatatvad iti | atra paro
 'nistam apadayann aha -- anvayavyatirekayor api ityadi | yadi
 trairupyavacanenaiva samarthyaj jñanam labhyata iti tat tatah prthag
 na vaktavyam hanta tarhi anvayat prthag vyatireko na vaktavyah vyatirekac
 ca prthagadvayah | kim karanam? | ekasyanvayasya vyatirekasya va
 prayogad ubhayasya gateh | krtam ca tayoh prthagvacanam, tatha
 jñatatvasyapi trairupyad gamyamanasyapi prthagvacanam kartavyam iti
 | siddhantavady aha -- na, hetoh ityadi | nanvayavyatirekayor na
 prthaktvam kintu bhinnarupataiva | tatha hi -- anvayo hetoh {p. 226.1}
 sapakse bhava ucyate, vyatirekah punar abhavo 'sapakse | na ca tau
 parasparam aksipatah [t. 372b.] parasparam antarbhavato
 vidhipratishedharupayor bhinnasvabhavatvat | na ca yo yato
 bhinnasvabhavah sa tatrantarbhuto yuktah | nanu ca yady
 anvayavyatirekayor bhinnarupata katham tarhi trairupam lingam ucyate?
 | na hi parasparabhinnav atmanav evasya yujyate,
 svabhavabhedalaksanatvad vastubhedasya | naisa dosah, yato yatha
 'nvayavyatirekau [s. 213b.] vyavasthapyete na va nayo(-pyete tatha tayo)r
 anantarbhava ucyate nanyatha | katham caitau vavasthapyete? |
 vyavrttikrtam bhedom upadaya | tatha canayor bhinnarupataiva |
 vyavrttibhede 'pi ca paramarthato bhedo nastity ekam lingam
 trirupam ity ucyata iti | katham tarhi praguktam[771]`nanayor arthah
 kascid bhedah, anyatra prayogabhedad` iti? ata aha -- ekamvakyam
 ityadi | anvayamukhena vyatirekamukhena va prayuktam ekam vakyam ubhayam
 anvayam vyatirekam ca bhinnalaksanam eva gamayatity ucyate 'smabhir
 naiko 'rthah svabhavo dvitiasyocyate, parasparabhinnayor
 evaikavakyartharupatvat | atra para aha -- natu(nu) tatraiva ityadi |
 ayam abhiprayah -- laksanavakyapratipaditav anvayavyatirekav
 asritya parasparantarbhavascodyate | sa ca vidyata[772]eva | tatha hi --
 `tatraiva bhavah` ity atra laksanavakye tadarthataya[773]tadabhava
 'bhavo gamyate; `atadabhava 'vasyam abhavah` iti [t. 373a.] catra
 `tadbhave bhavah` | na hy asati pratibandha ekabhava 'parasyabhavah |
 pratibandhas ca tadatmyatadutpattibhyam tadbhave bhavarupa eva |
 tatas caikenaiiva sapaksasapaksyor bhavabhavapratipadakena [s. 214a.]
 prativisistena laksanavakyenobhayagater dvitiyavacanam na
 kartavyam iti | tatha caikavakyarthantarbhavad bhinnasvabhavata 'py
 anayor durllabha | tatas ca yaduktam `anvayavyatirekayor api tarhi na
 prthaktvam iti` tat tadavastham eveti | {p. 227.1} siddhantavady aha --
 vacanam etad `tatraiva bhavah` ityadirupam ubhayamaksipati
 pratipadayati | kutah? | samarthyad ubhayapratipadanasaktasya? | niyamas
 vyapakasya `sapaksa eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva` iti
 savadharanasya dvitiyaksepanantariyakatvat
 dvitiyapratipadanantariyakatvat | na ca
 tavataikavakyapratipadanamatrenobhayor ekasvabhavata
 bhinnasvabhavanam apy athanam ekavakyaena pratipadanat | ekenaiiva ca

laksanavakyenobhayagatav api yat prthaabhidhanam tat
prayoganiyamartham | sadharmyaprayoge [t. 373b.] vaidharma(rmya)vacanam na
karttavyam, vaidharmyaprayoge ca sadharmyavacanam iti na punar
ekabhidhanenanavagatasya rupantarasya pratipadanartham | na ca tatha
trairupyavacanena jñananibandhanena jñeyasattavyavasthaya
paropalaksanathena ca sastrapranayanenasritajñanasyaiva
trairupyasya [s. 214b.] pratipadanal labdhasya jñanasya punarvacane na
kiñcit prayojanam astiti nasya prthagvacanam yuktam iti | syanmatam --
kevalav api tarhy ekavakyarthanantarbhutau parasparam 'bhinnasvabhavau
bhavisyatah tata evaikavakyarthantarbhavad ity ata aha -- na
punahkevalau ekavakyarthanapeksau tadantarbhavamatrena
sapaksasapaksayoh bhavabhavau parasparam aksipato 'ntarbhavatah
bhinnarupanam apy arthanam ekavakyantarbhavadarsanat | nanu ca
niyamavantav api bhavabhavau kevalav eva, tayoh parasparaksepe
kevalayor api tatprasanga ity ata aha -- niyamavantau ca
savadharanavakyapratipaditau na kevalau kintu sahitav eva | kutah? |
niyamasya savadharanasya vakyasya ubhayarupatvat
bhavabhavapratipadanatmakatvat | tad evam savadharanena [t. 374a.]
vakyena naiva kevalo 'nvayo vyatireko va 'bhidhiyate | tadantarbhavat tu
dvitiyagatih kintu parasparanantarbhutav eva sahitav ekena
vakyenabhidhiyeta iti pratipadyopasamharann aha -- tasmad tatraiva [s.
215a.] sapaksa eva bhava {p. 228.1} ity anena vakyena na sapakse bhava
evocyate | kim tarhi? | asapakse 'bhavo 'pi, tatha cetarenapy
asapakse 'bhava eveti vacanena nabhava eva kevala ucyate kintu sapakse
bhavo 'pi, yena kevalavacanena bhavo 'bhavo va tadatmakataya dvitiyam
aksiped yato 'nayoh prthagvacanam na syat | tasmad yada
'nvayavyatirekau bhavabhavav abhipretau tada tau bhinnarupav eveti
katham tayoh na prthaktvam? | atha niyamavata vakyenabhihitau
tadaikavakyad evobhayagateh prthagvacanam na karttavyam eva | tat tu
krtam napratipannapratipattaye kintu prayoganiyamartham ity uktam etad
iti | syanmatam -- yatha 'nvayavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau na
parasparatmakau tatas ca tayoh parasparato rupantaravtam, evam
paropalaksanasastrapratipaditau trailaksanyad bhidyata eva
jñanam, na tatrantarbhutam, tato rupantaram bhavisyatity ata [t.
374b.] aha -- naivam, yatha 'nvayavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau
parasparam anantarbhutau, na tatha jñanam
paropalaksanasastrapratipadite trailaksanye 'nantarbhutam |
kutah? | paropalaksanat -- pare upalaksyante [s. 215b.]
upalaksana(nam) trairupyavisayam pratitim karyante yena
sastrena tato yat trailaksanyam pratiyate agrhitajñanam
tasmad avyatirekad agrhitajñane trailaksanye 'ntarbhavad iti
yavat, iti tasman na laksanantaram trairupyad iti | tad ayam atra
samudayarthah -- yadi jñatatvam jñanasabdapravrttinimittam
uktena prakarena jñanam evocyate tada tallimgasyanatmabhutam iti na
tallaksanam | athavi(pi) jñanapeksah karmabhavo jñatatvam ucyate
tada 'pi jñeyasattavyavasthaya jñanasattanibandhanatvat
trairupyavyavasthaiva tatsattavyavasthapakam jñanam aksipati | tatas

tadapekso 'pi karmabhavo 'nuktasiddha iti na tadvacanam prthakkartavyam
| tatha paropalaksanarthasastrapratipaditagrhitaññanat
trailaksanyad avyati rekad iti | tad evam abadhita visayatvadikam
rupatrayam nirakrtya nigamayann aha -- tasman na
hetuhsadlaksanah | [t. 375a.] kim tarhi? | trailaksanya eveti
|

{p. 229.1} imam ksatasesakutarkamargam,
munisarad dhantannayapradipam |
vitatya punyam yaduparjitam tat,
param visuddhim jagato vidheyat ||

[s. 216a.] hetubindutika[774]samapta |

.....
.....
.....
..... ma yatata ima ya tadrupa bala (?) tribhuvanasya
hitaya sasvat | narasya setoh do... ..tathagatamatasya nibodhayitri ||
2 ||

..... 74 marga(rgga)sira vadi 7 ravau | mamgalam mahasrih ||

na guror upadesam agrahit bubudhe vastu tato dhih | yatato sma na
tasya vrddhaye na parisanditum apy aparayat || [1 ||]
jivatmakam candramasam ca tejah krtaspadam tasya tai ...t |
tad eva sakta ...tha paratra citra hi visvaprakrti...nah || 2 ||

he! rohiniramana! sarvakalaniketa!
tarapate! rajaninatha! sudhanidhana!
kadambarirasagunesu ni... .. va --
matmanam arpitasariram anusmarendoh || 3 ||

sribrahmanagacche pam- abhayakumarasya hetubindutarkah ||

_____notes_____

[728] -yam api anupalambhat -- t. [729] niskasya yatah -- t. [730]
hetoh [731] sadhya- [732] punah tadsena he- -- t. [733]
asamarthyapratir iti -- t. [734] anupalambhat -- t. [735]
-pratyayasadbhave -- t. [736] pratibandhat vai- -- t. [737] nopadanam -- t.
[738] nopa- -- t. [739] iti kutah -- t. [740] sadhyam apy asadhyam
asadhyam api sadhyam pare prahuh [741] -di sandarsa- -- t. [742] hetor
atmano sa- -- t. [743] iti manyate -- t. [744] taddarsanam -- t. [745] {? --
s. p. xxv, suddhipatrakam: iti | ta- : iti -- ta} [746] this verse is omitted
in the t. [747] pratipattuh [748] {? -- s. p. xxv, suddhipatrakam: iti | ta-
: iti -- ta} [749] ni- -- na. t. [750] -carya puhyapadaih -- pu. [751]
prthakkurvan -- na. [752] idam ityadi- -- pu. [753] yadacarya- -- pu.
[754] tadaivam -- pu. [755] gurum -- pu. [756] -yam upe- -- pu. [757] -yam
asa- -- pu. [758] -dhyata- -- na. t. [759] -tradyanu- -- na. t. [760]
prati-bhavata -- t. [761] -sena akrtakatvad he- -- t. [762]
krtakatvadi- [763] tadu- -- pu. t. [764] -kat -- pu. [765]

duscestitaih -- na. [766] tair vikalpaih kalpito yo 'sau visayo
'vagru(?)rupo na dhumatvadih [767] vahnitvadi [768]
vastudarsanapravrta (?) [769] nanabhutanam yo vastavavyatireka
ekasya ca vyavrttiparikalpitah tam darsyantah [770] evam -- t. [771]
p. 74,18-21 [772] vidyate -- t. [773] tatraivety avadharanasya tadathitaya
[774] -tika brahmanarcatena vivrta sama- -- t.

— Arcata: Hetubindutika (commentary on Dharmakīrti's Hetubindu) (Academic edition — see source file header)